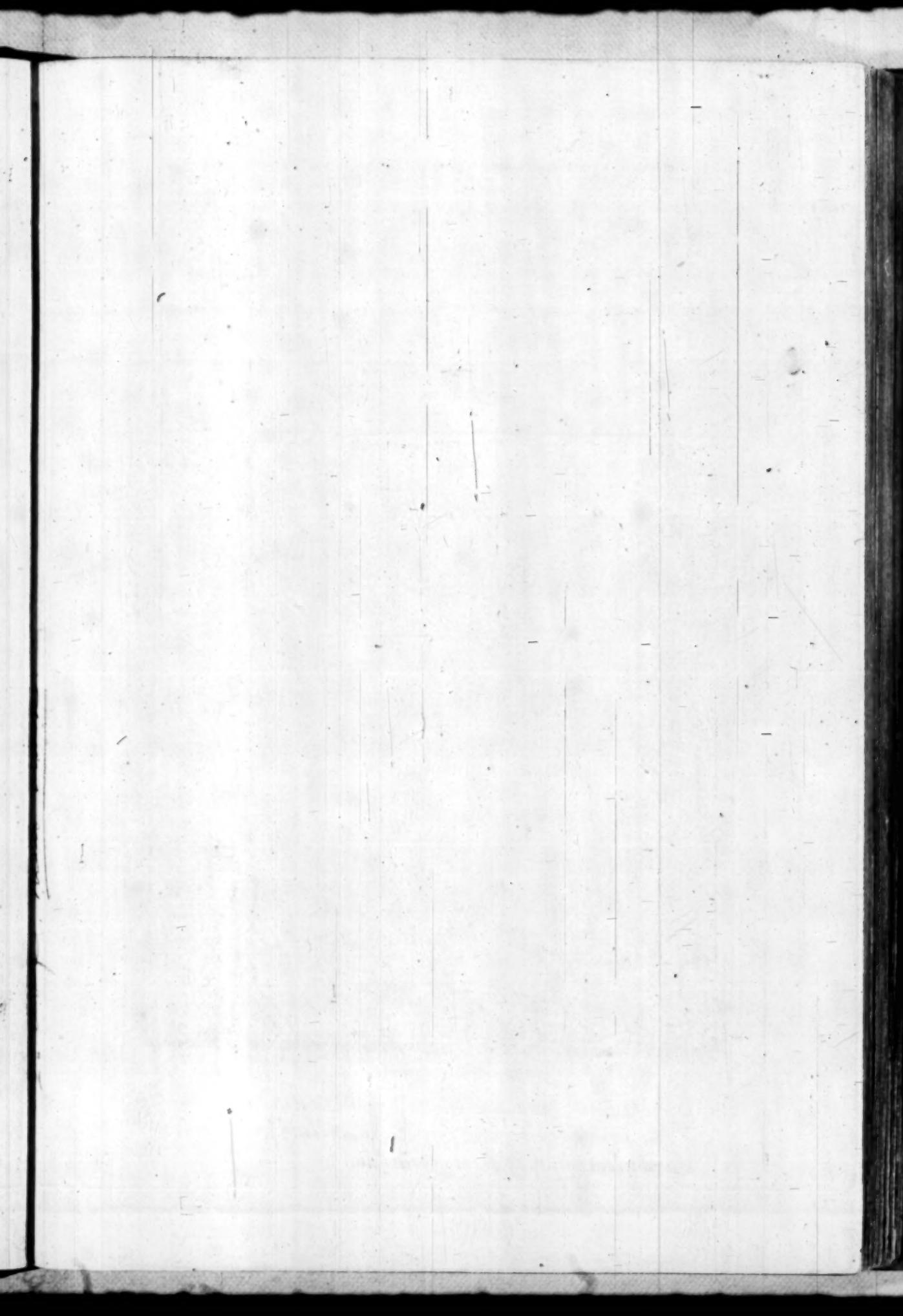


CHRISTIAN
Prayers and
Meditations in
English

French,
Italian,
Spanish,
Greeke, and
Latine.

IMPRINTED
at London, by
John Daye.
An. 1569.





Elizabeth Regina.



2. PARALIPOM. 6.

Domine Deus Israel, non est similis tui Deus in cælo & in terra qui pacta custodis & misericordiam cum seruis tuis, qui ambulant coram te in toto corde suo.

SPrayers to be sayd in
the mornyng: and first when
you awake out of your sleepe,
pray thus.

Oste mercifull
God and father
of our Sauio:
Jesus Christ, I
mosle humbly
thanke thee for
the sweete sleepe and comfor-
table rest which thou hast ge-
uen me this night past: bese-
chyng thee, that lyke as thou
hast now awaked my body
from sleepe, so thou wouldest
awake my soule from the slepe
of sinne and darkenes of thys
world: and that whiche thou

There shall come a rod
forth of the stocke of
Jesse, and a graffe, &c.
Ezay. 11.

There shall come a star
of Jacob, and a scepter
shall rise of Israel, &c.
Num. 24.

The birth
of blessed Ma-
ry the virgine

the mother
of Christ,
&c.





Mary the mother of
Iesu betrothed to Jo-
seph her husband, be-
fore they came toge-
ther, was founde

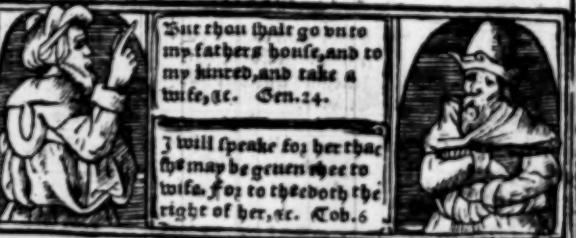


With childe by the
holy ghost. The Jo-
seph her husband
being a just man, &c.
March. 1.



hast now awaked out of slepe,
thou wouldest after deathe
(wherof this sleepe is but an
image) restore & rayse agayne
to life euerlasting. Oh graci-
ous God, make my body (I
hartely pray thee) such a com-
panion, or rather a minister of
godlunes to my soule, this day
and all the tyme of this present
lyfe, that in the lyfe to come it
may be pertaker with y same
of euerlasting happines, tho-
rough Jesus Christ our Lord.

* Awake thou that sleepest and
arise from the dead, and Christ
shall shew light unto thee. Eph. 5



But thou shall go unto
my fathers house, and to
my kindred, and take a
wife, &c. Gen. 24.

I will speake for her that
she may be givene mee to
wife, for to the doth the
right of her, &c. Cob. 6



¶ Occasions to meditate.

Here call to mynd the great mirth
and blessednes of þ euerlastynge
resurrectiō. Also remember to muse
þpō that most clere light, that bright
mornyng and new clearenes of our
bodies after the long darknes whiche
they haue bene in. All then shall be
ful of vnspeakable ioyes and felicitie.

So When you behold
the day light, pray.

O Lord God, thou most
gloriosus & true lyght,
from whence this light
of the day & sunne doth spring,
and shyne vnto vs : O lyght
whiche lightnest euery man that
commeth into this world: O

The seede of the wo-
man shall tread vpon
the head of the serpent
Gen. 3.

The angel said to him,
the Lord is with thee
thou valiant man.
Judges. 6.



And in the vi moneth
the angell Gabriell
was sent frō God to
a cite in Galile, na-
med Nazareth, to a



virgine affianced to
a man whose name
was Ioseph, of the
house of David, ge.
Luke. 1.





And Mary arose
and went with herte
into the hilly coun-
try to a citie of Ju-
da, and entred into



the house of Zacha-
riias and saluted
Elizabeth. And it
came to passe, &c.
Luke. i.



And Moses returned to
Jethro his father in law
and said to him, I pray ye.

Exo. 4.
My soule doth magnify the
Lord, and my spirit doth re-
sponce in God my saviour.
Luke. 1.



light which knowest no night
nor euening, but art alway a
midday most cleare and fayre:
without whome all is most
horrible darknes, and by whō
all things are most splendent:
O thou wisdome of the eter-
nall father of mercies, lighten
my mynd that I may see those
thynges onely which please
thee, and may be blynded to
all other thynges. Graunt me
so to walke in thy wayes by
the light of thy holy worde,
that nothing els may be lyght
and pleasaunt vnto me.

* Lighten mine eyes (O Lorde)
that I sleepe not in death, least
mine enemies say, I haue preuailed
against him. Psal. 30.



T Occasions to meditate.

M Use a while, how much the light and eye of the mynde and soule is better then of the body. Also how much more we ought to care for the soule that it may see wel then for the body. Moreover, that beastes haue bodesly eyes as well as men, but men only haue eies of the mind, and that such as are godly wise.

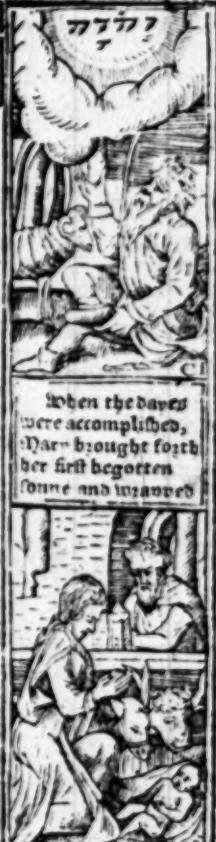
S When you arise,
pray.

A Ur first parentes cast downe them-selues from a most excellent, high, & honorable estate, in to shame and misery, and in to the deepe sea of all wicked-



Put thy shoes of thy feete
for the place wheron thou
standest is holy ground.
Exod. 3.

Aarons rod being put in
the tabernacle did blossom
and I will make cease ge.
Num. 17.



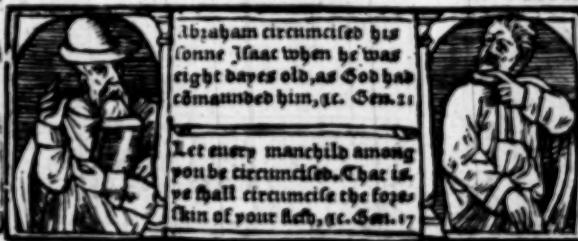


And when the viii.
daies were accom-
plished, that they
should circumcise
the childe, his name

was then called Ies-
sus, which was so
named of the angel,
before he was conce-
ued, &c. Luke. 2.

nesse and mischiefe: but (oh Christ) thou puttyng forth thy hande, didst rayse them vp a-gayne. Euen so we, except we be raysed vp by thee, shall lye still for euer. O good Christ, our most gracious redemer, as thou doost mercifully rayse vp now this my body, euen so I beseeche thee rayse vp my mynde and harte to the true knowledge and loue of thee, that my conversation may be in heauen where thou art.

* If you be risen with Christ,
thinke vpon those things that
be aboue. Collos. 3.



Abraham circumcised his
sonne Isaac when he was
eight dayes old, as God had
comanded him, &c. Gen. 21.

Let every manchilde among
you be circumcised. That is,
ye shall circumcise the fores-
kin of your flesh, &c. Gen. 17.

TOccasions to meditate.

Thinke how foule the fall of Adam was by reason of sinne: and so of every one of vs from the height of gods grace. Againe, thinke vpon the inestimable benefite of Christ, by whose helpe we daily arise agayne from our fallynges.

SWhen you are
made redy, to begin the day
withall, pray.

Almighty God & most mercifull father, thou knowest & hast taught vs also somethyng to knowe, that the weaknesses of man and woman is great, & that without thy grace they can neither



Abner said to David, make couenant with me, and behold, mine hand shall be with thee, &c. 2. Sam. 1.

The Queen of Saba bring giffes to Jerusalem to Salomon, with a very great trayne, &c. 3. Reg. 10.



Where is the king of the Jewes that is borne, for we have seen his starre in the East, and are come to



worship him. When Herode the king heard this, he was troublen, & all Ierusalem, &c. Mat. 2.





When the dayes of
purification after
the law of Moses,
were accomplished,
they brought Jesus



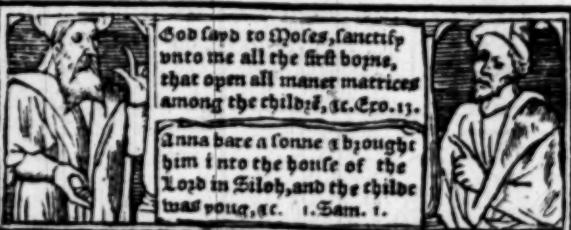
To Jerusalem to pres-
er him to the lord,
as it is written in
the law of the lord,
Luke. 2.



Prayers and

do nor thinke any good thing.
Haue mercy vpon me, I hūbly
beseeche thee, thy most weake,
fraile and vnworthy chylde.
Lighten my mynde that I
may with pleasure looke vpon
good thinges onely. Enflame
my hart with the loue therof,
that I may carefully conete
them, and at the last by thy
gracious cōducting, may hap-
pely attayne them, thorough
Jesus Christ our Lorde. I di-
strustynge altogether myne
owne weakenes, commende
and offer my selfe both soule
and body into thy handes.

* Thy louyng spirite leade me
forth into the lande of righte-
ousnes. Psal. 143.



God said to Moses, sanctify
unto me all the first borne,
that open all maner matrices
among the childer, sc. Exo. 13.

Anna bare a sonne & brought
him into the house of the
Lord in Siloh, and the childe
was young, sc. 1. Sam. 1.



Meditations.

Cogitations meete to begin the day withall.

Inke first that man consisteth of soule & body, and that the soule is from heauen heavenly, firme and immortall: but the body is from the earth earthly, fraile and mortall.

Agayne, thinke that though by reason of sinne wherein you are concyued and borne, the partes of the soule which do vnderstand and desire, be so corrupte that without speciall grace to both partes you can neither know nor loue any god thyng in gods sight, much lesse then, do that is good: yet this notwithstanding, thynke that you are regenerate by Christes resurrection (which your



Christ and take the babe and his mother and flee into Egypt, and be there till I bring thee word, for



Herode will seek the babe to destroy him. So he arose & took the babe & his mother, 31. Matt. 2



Behold, thy brother Esau is escoeted against thee, meaning to kill thee. Gen. 27.

Michaell spake unto David: If thou saine not thy self this night to morrow, 2d. Sa. 19



He shall break
downe their altars,
he shal destroy
their images. for
now they shall say,

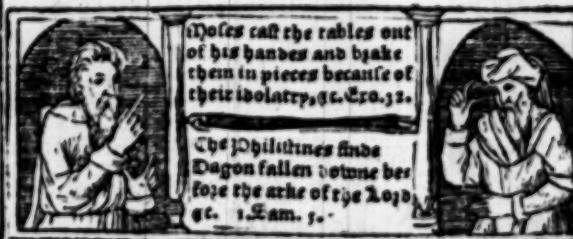


We have no king be
cause we feare not
the Lord, and whar
should a king do to
vs? 1. Ose. 10.



baptisme requireth you to beleue) and therefore to do also some good in the sight of God through Christ: for whose sake our pore doynges are accepted for good, the euill and infirmite cleauing therunto, not beyng imputed through faith.

Thinke that by sayth, which is gods seide (for they which beleue are of God and made Gods children) geuen to those that be ordeyned to eternall life: thinke (I say) that by sayth you receiuie more and more the spirit of sanctification, through the vse of Gods wozde and sacramentes, and earnest prayer, to illuminate your minde, vnderstanding, iudgement, and reason, and to bow forme, frame and inflame your affections with loue and power to do that that good is, and therfore vse you the means aforesaid accordingly.



Moses cast the tables out
of his handes and brake
them in pieces because of
their idolatry, sc. Exo. 32.

The Philistines finde
Dagon fallen downe bes
fore the arke of the Lord,
sc. 1. Sam. 5.



Thinke, that by this spirite you
 are thorough faith coupled to Christ
 as a liuely member, and so to God,
 and as it were, made one with hym:
 and by loue, which sp;ingeth out of
 this faith you are made one also with
 all that be of God, and so you haue
 fellowship with God and all good
 men that euer were or shall be, in all
 the good that God and all his saintes
 haue or shall haue. Thinke, that as by
 faith and loue through the spirite of
 God you are now entred into this
 communion (the blessednes whereof
 no tounge can expresse) so after thys
 lyfe you shall first in soule, and in the
 last day in body also, enjoy for euer
 the same societie most perfectly which
 now is but begonne in you.

Thinke, in consideration of your
 heavenly estate, how your body is the
 temple of the holy ghost, your members

Sall say to Doege, tuene
 thou and fall upon the
 priestes. And Doege the Es-
 domite turned, &c. 1. Sa. 21.

Athalia leyng her sonne to
 bedead, destroyed all the
 kinges seede. But Jehothes-
 ba, &c. 4. Reg. 11.



Herode caused all
 male children to be
 slaine that were in
 Berchleham and in
 all the coates therof



from two yere olde
 and vnder, according
 to the tyme which
 he had diligently
 searched, sc. Mat. 2.





And Jesus when he
was baptised, came
straight out of the
water. And lo, the
heauens were ope



and vnto him, and
John saw the spirite
of God descending
like a dowe, &c.
Math. 3.



Prayers and

of Christ, the whole worlde and all
thinges therein are your owne.
Therefore say vnto your soule: O my
soule, arise, follow God, contemne
this world, purpose well and pursue
it, long for the Lordes commyng, be
ready and watch that he come not v-
pon thee vnwares. And forsomuch as
you must liue to Gods pleasure, see
the vocation and state of your life
wherunto God hath called you, and
pray to god for grace, knowlege, and
abilitie to take the most profitable
thinges in hand, well to begin, better
to go on, and best of all to ende the
same to Gods glory and the profitte
of others, and thinke that tyme lost
wherin you speake not or do not, or
at tho least thinke not something to
Gods glory and the commoditie of
his children.



Lift up thy rodde and
stretch out thine hande
vpon the sea, &c.
Exodus. 14.



They cutte downe a
branche with one clus-
ter of grapes, and bear
it vpon, &c. Num. 13.





Meditations.

At the funne going
downe, pray.

How vnhappy are they (O Lorde) on
whō thy Sunne go-
eth dowone and ge-
ueth no lyght, I meane thy
grace which is always cleare
as the midday. Darke night
vnto thē is the midday which
depart from thee. In thee is
neuer night, but alwayes day
light most cleare. This corpo-
rall Sunne hath his courses,
now vp, now down: but thou
deare Lord, if we loue thee,
art alwayes one. O that thys
blocke and veile of sinne were
taken away frō me, that there



God spake to Jacob, Set thyself
out of this countrey. Jacob took all his goodes and
cartell, &c. Gen. 31.



16. David asked counsell of the Lord, saying: Shall I go up into any cities of Judah, &c.
2. Sam. 1.



The Angel said to Joseph: Arise and take the babe and his mother, and go into the land of Egypt.



rael, for they are dead which sought the babes life. Then he arose and took the babe &c. Mat. 2.





The tempter came
to Christ saying: If
thou be the sonne of
God, commaunde
that these stones be



made by bread. But he
answering, said, it
is written, Man shall
not live by bread only.
Matth. 4.



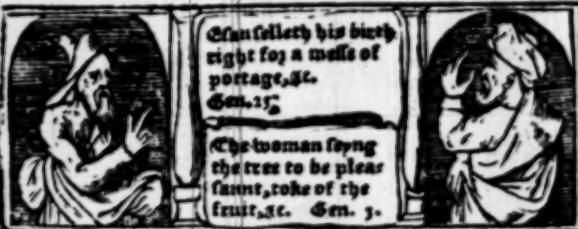
might be alwayes cleare day
in my mynde.

¶ Occasion to meditate.

Thinke, that as we are not sorry
when the sunne goeth downe, be-
cause we know it will rise agayne:
even so we shold not sorrow for
death, wherwith the soule and body
do parte asunder: for they shall es-
somes returne and come together a-
gayne in most gloriouſe wise.

¶ When the candels
be light, pray.

Most thicke and darke
cloudes do couer our
myndes, excepte thy
light (O Lord) do drie them



Grassell eth his birth
right for a melle of
portage, &c.
Gen. 21.

The woman syng
the tree to be pleas
sant, roke of the
fruit, &c. Gen. 3.

Meditations.

away. Thy Sunne (O most wise worker) is as it were a firebrand to this worlde. Thy wisdome whereby light commeth to both soule and body, is a firebrand to the spirituall world. After day when the night commeth, thou hast geuen for the remedy of darknes a candell. After sinne, for the remedy of ignorance, thou hast geuen thy doctrine which thy deare sonne hath brought vnto vs. O thou that art the authour and maister of al truth, and art the true lyght, make vs so to see, that the dimmes of our myndes may be driven cleane away.

Hecias strectched himselfe
vpon the childe, and the
Lord heard the voice of
Hecias, &c. 3. Reg. 17.

Hecias comming into
the house, and behold, the
childe was dead, and he
strectched, &c. 4. Reg. 4.



Christ cried with a
loud voyce, Lazarus
come forth. Then he
that was dead came
forth, bound hand



A poore poich bandes
and his face was
bound with a nap
kin. Jesus said Unto
them, &c. John. 11.





He was cleane signe
red before them, and
his face did shine
as the sunne, and
his clothes were



as white as the
light. And beholde,
there appeared unto
them Moses and E-
lia, &c. Marth. 17.



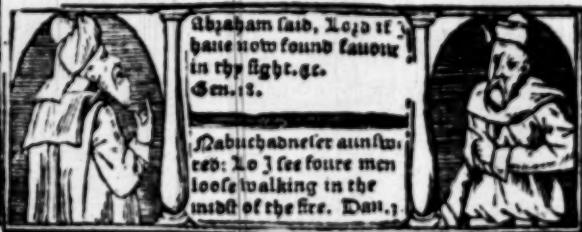
Prayers and

* Thy worde is a lanterne to my
feete & a light vnto my pathes.
Psal. 4.

* Lift thou vp the light of thy
countenaunce vpon vs and send
joy and gladnes into our hartes.

¶ Occasions to meditate.

Thinke that the knowledge which God geueth vnto vs by the candel light (wherby we see those thyngs in this night of our bodies which are expedient for vs) should make vs to wishe much more for this spirituall light of our soules, this doctrine of our saluation, and when we gette it, the more to esteme it, and diligently to embrase it: Agayne, that as all would be horrour without candell light, so there is nothing but meere



Abraham said, Lord if I
have now found fauour
in thy sight, ge.

Gen. 15.

Nabuchadonosor aunsw-
ered: Lo I see foure men
loose walking in the
midst of the fire. Dan. 3.



Meditations.

cōfusion where Gods wozde taketh
not place.

SWhen you make
your selfe unready, pray.

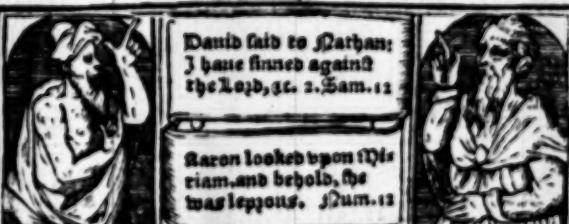
Thus our lyfe and
weake knit body
by reason of sinne,
by little and little
shall be dissoluēd,
and so shall be restored to the
earth from whence it was ta-
ken: then will be an ende of
this vanitie which by our fol-
ly we haue wrought to our
selues. O most meke father, so
do thou bntie & loose me (for þ
art he that hast knit these my
weak members together) that



Jesus sayd, Many
sinnes are forgauen
her, for he loued
much. To whom a
little is forgauen.



he doth lone a little.
And he said vnto
her, Thy sinnes are
forgauen thee, &c.
Luke. 7.



David said to Nathan:
I have sinned against
the Lord, &c. 2. Sam. 12

Nathan looked upon Mys-
sion, and behold, he
was leproous. Num. 12





When Christ came
nere Jerusalem he
beheld the citie and
wept for it, saying:
O if thou hadst euen



knownen at the left
in this thy day those
things which be-
long unto thy pece
ge. Luke. 19.



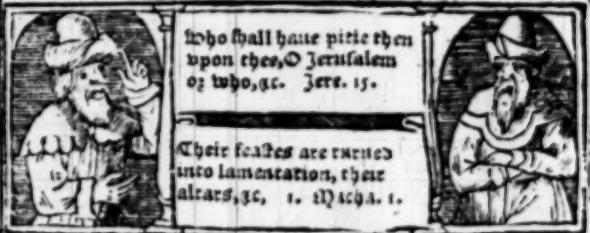
Prayers and

I may perceiue my selfe to be
loosed and dissolued, & so may
remember both of whome I
was made, and also whether
I must go, least I be had vn-
prouided vnto thy tribunall
seate.

* Put of the olde man with his
lustes and concupiscences. Col.3
Ephe.4.

¶ Occasion to meditate.

T Hinke that as we do willingly
put of our garmentes because we
shall receiue them againe when the
night is past: so we should not vn-
willingly forsake our bodies when
God by death shal call vs, because we
shall receyue them againe in the re-
surrection of the iust.



who shall haue pite then
upon thes, O Jerusalem
or who, sc. Jere. 15.

Their seakes are turned
into lamentation, their
altars, sc. 1. Micha. 1.

Meditations.

 When you enter
into your bed, pray.

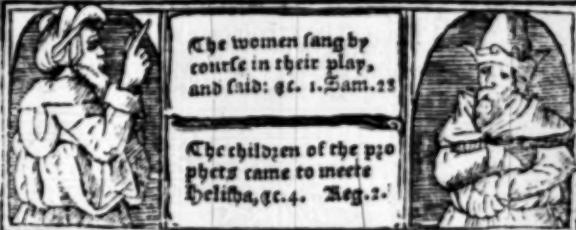
The day now ended,
men geue theselues
to rest in the nyght,
and so this lyfe fini-
shed, we shal rest in death. No-
thing is more like this life the
euery day: nothing more lyke
death the slepe, nothyng more
like to our graue then our bed.
O Lord our keper and defen-
der, graunt that I now laying
me downe to rest, beyng una-
ble to keepe my selfe, may be
preserued from the crafts and
assaultes of the wicked ene-
my. And graunt further, that
when I haue runne the race



Christ riding to Je-
rusalem, in my sped
other garmencies in
the way, other cut
downe branches of



the trees a strayed
them in the way.
And they that went
before, and they that
followed, &c Mark 11



Prayers.

of this lyfe , thou wouldest of thy mercy call me vnto thee, that I may lyue and watche with thee for enermore . And now gracious God, geue me to take my rest in thee : and bring to passe that thy goodnes may be euuen in sleepe before mine eyes, that sleepynge I be not absent from thee, but may haue my dreams to draw me vnto thee, & so both soule and body may be kept pure and holy for euer.

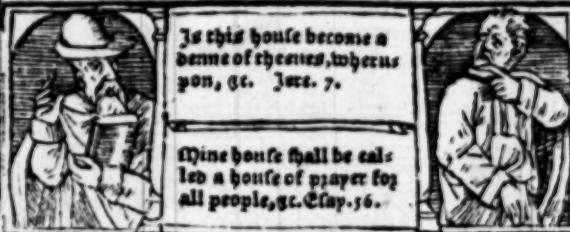
*I will lay me downe in peace
and take my rest. Psal.4.*



Jesus went into the temple and began to cast out them that sold and bought. saying unto them it



is written, Myne house is the house of prayer, but ye haue made it a den of cheynes. Luke.19.



Is this house become a denne of cheynes, wheras pon, &c. Jer. 7.

Mine house shall be calld a house of prayer for all people, &c. Clay. 36.



Prayers.

So An other prayer.

O Lord Jesus Christ, my
watchman and keper,
take me to thy care:
graunt that my body slepyng,
my minde may watch in thee,
and be made mery by some
sight of that celestiall and hea-
uenly life, wherin thou art the
king & prince, together with
the father and the holy ghost,
where the Angels and holy
spirits be most happy citizens.
Oh purify my soule, keepe
cleane my body, that in both I
may please thee sleeping & wa-
king, for euer, Amen.



The chiefe priestes
and the Scribes and
the Elders of the
people, consulted
how they might



take Jesus by succis-
tione and kill him. But
they said, not on the
feast day, least any
uproar, &c. Mat. 26



When Josephes bies
them fawm him a facte
of, &c. Gen. 37.

Absolon rose up eas-
ly and strok hard by
the, &c. 2 Sam. 13.





They appoynted vns
to him thirtie pieces
of siluer, and from
that tyme Judas
sought oportunitie



To betray Christ his
maister. Now on
the first day of the
feast of unleavened
bread, &c. Mat. 26

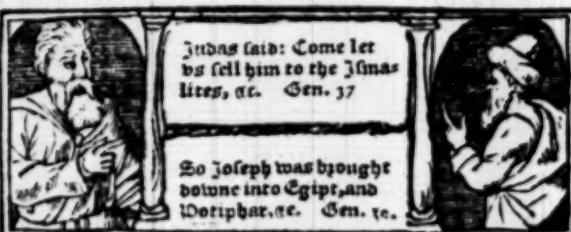


Prayers and

¶ Occasion to meditate.

THinke, that as this troublesome day is now past and night come, and so rest, quietnes, and pleasant sleepe, which maketh most excellent princes, and poore wretches alike : euen so after the tumultes, troubles, temptations and tempestes of thys life, they that beleue in Christ, haue prepared for them an hauen and rest most pleasant and ioyfull. As you are not afraid to enter into your bedde, and to dispose your selfe to sleepe, so be not afraid to die, but rather cherefully prepare your selfe therunto.

Thinke that now you are nearer your ende by one dayes iourney, then you were in the morning.



Judas said: Come let
vs sell him to the Ismaelites, &c. Gen. 37

So Joseph was brought
downe into Egyp, and
woriphar, &c. Gen. 37



Prayers.

A prayer to God the Father, for the true know- ledge of the mystery of our redemption in Christ.

Almighty God & Fa-
ther of our Lorde Je-
sus Christ, and by him
also our father, the father of
all mercy and God of all con-
solation, haue mercy vpon vs
and heare our prayers.

We most humbly beseche
thee, for thy deare sonne Jesus
Christes sake, for his merites
and cruell death which he suf-
fered, to deliuer vs from eter-
nall death and the power of
darknes: send into our hartes
thy spirite of truth, to worke



Jesus knowing all
things that shoulde
come, went forth
and said vnto them
Whome lecke ye?



They answered him
Jesus of Nazareth.
Jesus answered I
am he. Judas also
sc. John.18.



The foolish virgines
came also saying, Lord
Lord, sc. Mat. 25.

The great Dragon
that snde serpent was
cast ou, sc. Revs. 12.



d. j.



Judas had geuen
them a token sayng:
Whomsoeuer
I kille, he it is; take
him and lead him

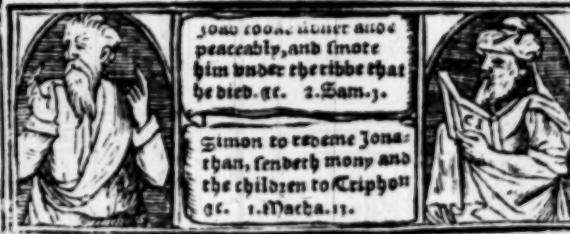


away. And as soone
as he was come, he
goeth to him and
saith: Maister, maist-
er, &c. Marke. 14.



Prayers

in vs a true, lively, and stedfast
faith, that the cleare light and
brightnes of thy gospell, the
glory of Christ, may shine vnto
vs, & lighten our mindes, that
we may learne & vnderstand
the wonderfull & unspeakable
riches of þ mystery of our re-
demption in Christ, and by
Christ. O father of glory, geue
vnto vs the spirite of wisdom,
and bryng vs into the true
knowledge of this thy beloued
sonne Jesus Christ, and the
knowledgē of thy selfe. Open
and lighten the eyes of our
myndes and vnderstanding
that we may know what the
hope is whereto thou hast
called vs, and how riche the



John cometh vnto Iude
peaceably, and smote
him under the ribbe that
he died. &c. 2.Sam.1.



Simon to rebuke Jona-
than, sender mony and
the children to Cipron
&c. 1.Macha.11.



'Prayers.'

glory of thine enheritance is
vpon thy saintes, and the exce-
dyng greatnes of thy p[ro]ower
towards vs: þ by true faith,
by vnderstanding and know-
ledge of thine eternal wisdom
(which is Jesus Christ) we
may be in dede as we are cal-
led, true christians and vnfeyned
professoures of thy holy
name, to worship thee in spi-
rite and truth, and to set forth
the glory of thy grace geuen
vnto vs in Christ Jesus our
Lord, Amen.

¶ Deare father, wryte in
our hartes loue of thy law,
hate to all sinne, thankfulnes
of hart, and continuall heat of



The Jewes spake
Christ in his face,
and buffeted him
saying: Prophecy
vnto vs O Christ

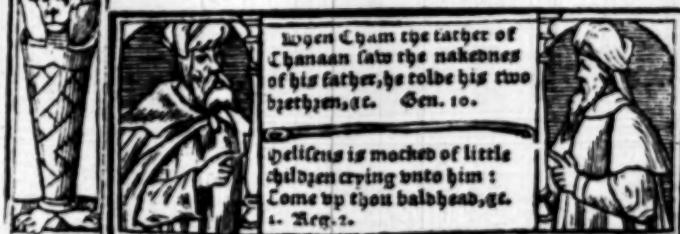


who is he than
more then? Peter
lare without in the
hall, and a maid, &c
Mark.26.



When Cham the tacher of
Chanaan saw the nakednes
of his father, he tolde his two
brethren, &c. Gen. 9.

Noe is mocked of little
children crying vnto him:
Come up thou baldhead, &c.
1. Reg. 2.





Wlrate let Baras
bag lose vnto thy
and scouged Jes-
sus, and delinuered
him to be crucified



Then the soldeis
ours of th gouers
nour toke Jesu in
to the common
hall, sc. March. 27.

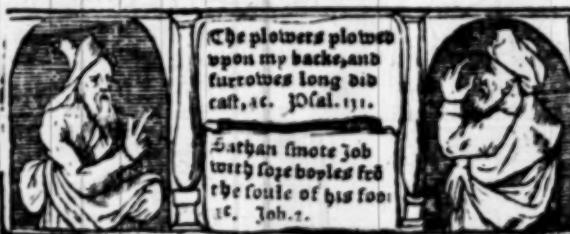


'Prayers'

thy holy spirite, for thy sonne
Jesus christes sake. To whom
with thee and thy holy spirit,
be all honour, maiestie, glory,
thankes, rule, empire, and do-
minion, for euermore.

A forme of thanks-
giving for our redemption, and
prayer for strength and en-
crease of faith.

Ternal praise & thanks
bee geuen vnto thee
deare God & father of
our Lord Jesus Christ, which
hast blessed vs with all spiri-
tuall blessinges in heauenly
thinges by Christ, in that thou
hast chosen vs in hym before



The plowes plowed
upon my backe, and
furrowes long did
cast, sc. Psal. 111.

Sathan smote Job
with sore boles so
the soule of his son:
sc. Job. 7.



Prayers.

the foundation of the worlde
was layd, that we should be
wythout blame before thee
through him: by whome we
haue redemption through hys
bloud, euен the forgeuenes of
our sinnes: In whom, after
we heard the worde of truth,
the Gospell of our saluation,
wherein we beleued, we were
sealed with the holy spirite of
promise, which is the earnest
of our inheritance: which spi-
rite hath and doth beare wit-
nes vnto our spitories, that we
are thy children, and therefore
cryeth in our hartes, Abba, Fa-
ther. And thus most gracious
father, when thou hast once
geuen the earnest peny of our

When thou hast done all
by duryt, sitte downe that
thou maist receve a crowne.
Eccl. 12.

Aben said vnto David,
who art thou that comest
to the kiae, &c.
1. Sam. 7.



And the soldi-
ours platted a
crown of thorne
upon his head, and
a reede in his righe.



band, and boide
their knees before
him and mocked
him, saying: God
faile, &c. Mat. 27.



Prayers

saluatiō into our hartes, thou doost not repent of thy gift & calling, neither wilt thou at any time, breake thy couenant of grace and mercy in Christ thy sonnes merites, confirmed in vs by that seale and loue to ken. For what though we be weake in our beliefe? shall our vnbeliefe make thy promise of no effect? No, thou wilt alwayes be found true, but all men be liers. And yet Lorde, thou doost most graciously behold and accept, be it neuer so little a sparke of fayth. We say therefore & cry vnto thee with one that wept and said: I beleue Lord, helpe my vnbeliefe. Dea that little, be it neuer so

Pilate roke water
and washed hys
bandes before the
multitude, saying:
I am innocent of



the death of this
iust man, looke you
to it. Then answe-
red all the people,
sc. March. 27.



Iezabell sent a messens-
ger unto Helias saying
The Gods do so to me
sc. 3. Reg. 19.

Then the king com-
maunded, and they
brought Daniel and
cast, sc. Dan. 6.



Prayers.

little, is thy mere gift also. The which as thou hast begon : so (most merciful Lord) encrease the same more and more, to the peace and comfort of our conscience, and the glory of thy name, through Jesus Christ. Amen.

 **A** meditation for
the exercise of true mortification.

HE that wil be ready in waighty matters to deny hys owne will, and to be obedient to the will of God, the same had neede to accustome himselfe to deny his desires in matters of lcsse waight, and

Abraham tooke the wood of the burne offring, and lade it upon Isaac his sonne, &c. Gen. 22.

Behold the widow was there gathering sticks, and Elijah called her, and said, &c. 1. Reg. 17.



And Jesus bare his xolle and came into a place named Golgotha, where they crucified him and



two other wiche him on either side one, and Jesus in the midst of them, &c. John. 19.





And when they
were come to the
place which is cal-
led Caluarie, there
they crucified him

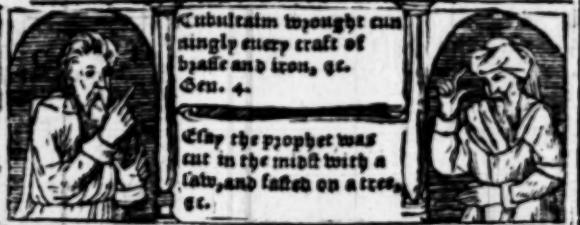


and the evill doers,
one on the right
hand, and the other
on the left, &c.
Luke. 23.



Prayers

to exercise ȳ mortificatiō of his
owne wil in trifles. For if that
our affections by this daily
custome be not (as it were)
halfe slaine, surely, surely, whē
the plunge shall come, we shall
finde the more to do. If we
cannot watch with Christ one
houre, as he sayth to Peter,
we vndoubtedly can much lesse
go to death with him. Wher-
fore, that in great temptatiōs
we may be ready to say wyth
Christ: Not my wyll but thyne
be done, (in that this com-
monly commeth not to passe,
but where the rootes of our
lustes, by thy grace deare fa-
ther, are almost rotten and
rooted out by a daily deniall



Cubultaim wrought cur-
nally every cratc of
brasse and iron, &c.
Gen. 4.

Esay the prophet was
cut in the midle with a
saw, and fasted on a tree,
&c.



Meditations.

of that they desire) I humbly beseeche thee for Christes sake to helpe me herein. First pardon me my cherishing and (as it were) watering of mine affectiōs, obeying them in their deuises and superfluous desires: wherethrough, in that they haue taken deepe roote, and are to lively in me, I secondly do beseeche thee to pull them vp by the rootes out of my hart, and so henceforthe to order me, that I may continually accustome my self to weaken the principall roote, that they by rootes and braunches may loose all their power. Graunt me (I beseeche thee) that thy grace may daily mor-



One of the soldi-
ers with a speare
pierced his side. &
forthwith ran there
out bloud and was

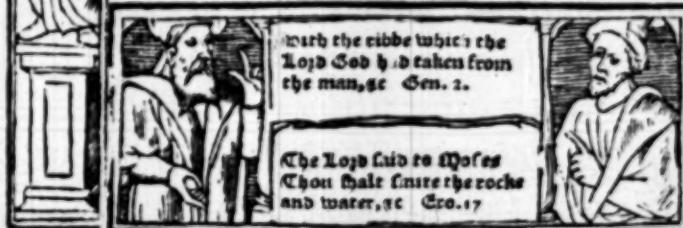


ver. And he that
saw it bare record
and his recorde is
true. And he that
saith. John. 19.



with the ribbe whiche the
Lord God had taken from
the man, sc. Gen. 2.

The Lord said to Moses
Thou shall smite the rocke
and water, sc. Exo. 17



c. j.

Prayers

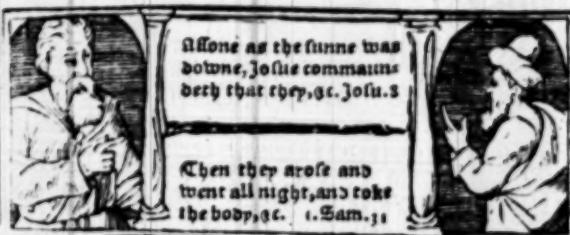
tify my concupiscence of pleasure in thinges, y^e is, of wealth, riches, glory, liberty, fauour of me, meates, drinke, apparel, easse, yea and life it selfe, that the horror and impaciency of more greuous things, may be weakened, and I made more pacient in aduersitie. Wherunto I further desire and pray thy goodnes (Dere father) that thou wilt adde this: namely, that I may for euer, become obedient and ready to do thy good will in all things, harte-ly and willingly to serue thee, and do whatsoeuer may please thee. For doubtles, although we accustome our selues in the pleasaunt thinges of this life,



Joseph tooke the bo-
dy and wrapped it
in a cleane linnen cloth, and layd
it in his new tombe



which he had hewen
out even in the rock
and rolled a great
stone to the doore, &c.
Math. 27.

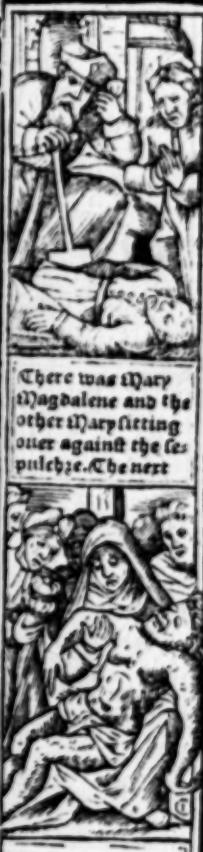


Allone as the sunne was
downe, Ihesus commaunde-
deth that they, &c. Ihes. 31

Then they arose and
went all night, and tooke
the body, &c. 1. Sam. 31

Meditations.

to a mortification and deniall
of our selues, yet we shal finde
enough to do when more bit-
ter and weighty crosses come.
For if thy sonne our Sauiour
(euer wont to obey thy good
will) prayed so hartely and of-
ten: *Not my will but thy will be
done,* wherby he declareth him
selfe to be very man, how can
it be but we, whose nature is
corrupt, not only in nativitie,
but in the rest of our whole life
also, shal find both our handes
full in great and greuous tem-
tations wholy to resigne our
selues unto thee. Graunt ther-
fore (deare father) for thy chri-
stes sake, I most hartely be-
seche thee, thy grace and holy



There was Mary
Magdalene and the
other Mary sitting
ouer against the se-
pulchre. The next

an that followed
the day of prepas-
sing, the hie priestes
and Johannes, &c.
Matth. 27.



She weperh continually
in the nigh, and her
teares. sc. Lamen. 1.

Call me not Naomih, but
call me Mara for she
hath gauen. sc. Ruth. 1.



Prayers

spirite, to be effectuall in me,
that daily I may accustome
my selfe to deny my will in
more easy and pleasant things
of this lyfe, that when neede
shal be, I may come unto thee
with a resigned will, alwayes
stedfastly expecting thy mer-
cy, and in the meane season,
continually obeying thee with
readines and willingnes, do-
ing whatsoeuer may most
please thee, through Christ our
lord, which liueth with thee &c

A meditation of the
comming of Christ to iudgement,
and of the rewarde both of the
faithful & unfaithful.

preparing of the body, as the Sabbath
dye on. The women
that followed after
sc. Luke.23.

When Joseph was come
to his brothren, they stripte
him, sc. Gen.37.

So they took up Jonas
and cast him into the sea
and the sea, sc. Jonas.1



Meditations.

HLord Jesus Christ,
the sonne of the euerliving God, by whō all
thinges were made, are ruled
and gouerned, as of thy loue,
for our redemption thou didst
not disdaine to be our mediatour,
and to take vpon thee
our nature in the wombe of a
virgine, purely and without
sinne, by the operation of the
holie spirite, that both y mightest
in thine o'wne person wo-
derfully beautifie and exalte
our nature, and worke y same
in vs also, first abolishing the
giltines of sinne by remission,
then sinneit selfe by death, and
last of all, death by raysing vp
againe these our bodies, that



Samson arose at mida-
night and tooke the
dores, &c. Judicium. 16.

And the Lord spake vnto
the fish and it cast out
jonas, &c. Jonas. 2.



for feare of him
the kepers were as
stonies & became
as dead men. But
the an gell said to



the women: feare
not, for I know you
sche Jesus which
was crucified, &c.
Math. 28.





Jesus appeared first
to Mary Magdalene
one of whom he had
cast vij. devils. And

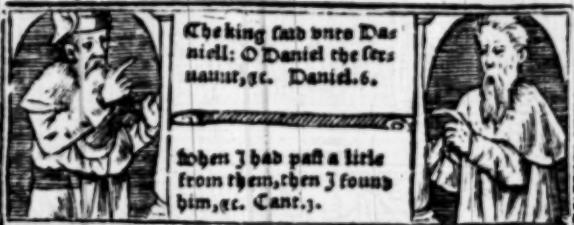


He went and told
them that had bene
with him which
mourned, sc. Marc. 16



Prayers.

they may be like vnto thyne
owne glorious and immortall
body, according to the power
wherewith thou art able to
subiect all thinges vnto thee:
as (I say) of thy loue for our re
demption thou becameſt man
and that most poore and afflic
ted vpon earth by the ſpace of
xxiiii. yeres at y leaſt, in moſt
humilitie, and payedſt y price
of our raunſome by thy moſt
bitter death and paſſion (for
the which I moſt hartely geue
thankes to thee) ſo of the ſame
thy loue towardes vs, in thy
good time thou wilt come a
gaine in the cloudes of heauen
with power and great glory,
with flaming fire, with thou



The king ſaid vnto Das
niel: O Daniel the ſer
uant, ge. Daniel.6.

when I had paſt a little
from them, then I found
him, ge. Cant.3.



Meditations.

sandes of saintes, with angels of thy power, with a mighty cry, shoute of an Archangell, and blast of a trumpe, sodenly as a lightning which shineth from the East, &c. when men thinke least, euen as a thiefe in the night when me be a slepe, thou wilt so come (I say) thus sodainly in the twinklyng of an eie, all men that euer haue bene, be and shall be, with women and children, appearyng before thy tribunall iudgement seat, to render an accompt of all thinges which they haue thought, spoken, and done agaist thy law, openly and before all Angels, saintes, and Devils, and so to receiue y iust



And Jacob called the name of the place Pe-
niell, &c. Gen. 32.



Gideon answered:
the Lord be with vs
why then, &c. Jud. 6.



Jesus said to Thos:
mas put th finger
here and see my
hands and put fozeth



thy hand, and put it
into my side, and be
not fayfleſſe, &c.
John. 20.



Prayers

reward of thy vengeance, if that they haue not repented & obeyed the gospell, and so depart from thee to the Deuill & his angels and all the wicked which euer haue bene, be, or shall be, into hell fire, which is vnquenchable, and of paynes intolerable, easeles, endeles, hopeles, euuen from the feare of thy glorious & mighty power.

But if they haue repented and beleued thy gospel: if they be found watching with their lampes & oyle in their handes: if they be found ready appareled with the wedding garnet of innocency: if they haue not hardened their hartes, & hourded vp the treasure of thy ven-



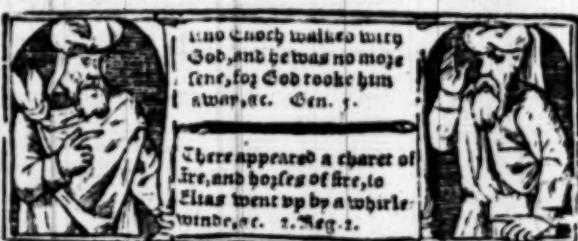
So after the Lord
had spoken unto
them he was recei-
ved into heauen and



Cate at the right
hand of God. And
they went forth and
preached, &c. Mar. 16



And Noe walked with
God, and he was no more
seen, for God tooke him
away, &c. Gen. 7.



There appeared a chariot of
fire, and horses of fire, to
Elias went up by a whirling
winder, &c. 2. Reg. 1.



Meditations.

geaunce in the day of wrath
to be reuealed , but haue vsed
the tyme of grace, the accepta-
ble tyme, the time of saluatiō,
that is, the time of this lyfe, in
the which thou stretchest out
thy hande, and spreadest thine
armes, calling and crying vnto
vs, to come vnto thee which
art meeke in hart and lowly,
for thou wilt ease all that la-
bour and are heauy loden: if
they haue visited the sicke and
prisoners, comforted the com-
fortlesse , fedde the hungry,
clothed the naked , lodged
the harbourles , if they haue
not loden their hartes with
glotony , and surfeting , and



There shall come a rod
forth of the stocke of
Jesse, and a graffe, &c.
Eph. 11.

There shall come a star
of Jacob, and a scepter
shall rise of Israel, &c.
Num. 24.





Mary the mother of
Jesus betrothed to Jo-
seph her husband, be-
fore they came toge-
ther, was founde

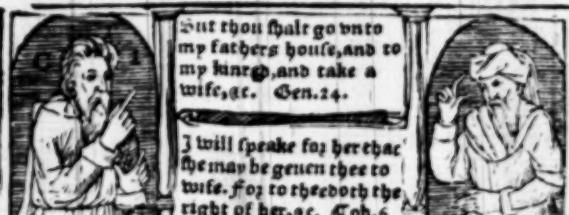


With childe by the
holy ghost. The Jo-
seph her husband
being a iust man, &c.
Math. 1.



Prayers and

carefullnes of this life: if they haue not digged and hid their talent in the ground, doing no good therwith, but haue bene faithfull to occupy thy gifts to thy glory , and here washed their garmentes in thy bloud by harty repentance:then shal thy aungels gather them toge ther,not as the wicked which shall be collected as fagots, & cast into the fire, but as þ good wheate that is gathered into thy barne: then shall they be caught vp to meete thee in the clouds:then shall their corrup-
tible body put on incorruption: then shall they be indued with immortality and glory: then shall they be with thee,



But thou shalt go unto
my fathers house, and to
my kinred, and take a
wife, &c. Gen. 24.

I will speake for her ha-
she may be gauen thee to
wife. soz to theodorb the
right of her, &c. Tob. 6



Meditations.

and goe whether thou goest:
then shal they heare, Come bles-
sed of my Father, posseſſe the king-
dome prepared for you from the be-
gining, &c. then shall they be
set on seates of maieſtie iud-
ging the whole worlde: then
shall they raigne with thee for
ever: then shall God be all in
all with them and to them: the
ſhal they enter and enherite þ
heauenly Jeruſalem and the
glorius reſtfull land of Cana-
an, where is alwayes day
and neuer night, where is no
maner of weping, teares, infir-
mitie, hunger, colde, ſickenes,
enuy, malice, nor ſinne: but al-
wayes ioy wout ſorow, mirth
without measure, pleasure w-

The ſeede of the wro-
man ſhall tread vpon
the head of the ſerpent
Gen. 3.

The angel ſaid to him,
the Lord is with thee
thou valianne man.
Judges. 6.



And in the vi moneth
the Angel Gabiell
was ſent fro God to
a citie in Galile, na-
med Nazareth, to a



virgine affianced to
a man whose name
was Joseph, of the
houſe of David, &c.
Luke. 1.





And Mary arose
and went with haste
into the hills, con-
tra to a city of Ju-
da, and entered into

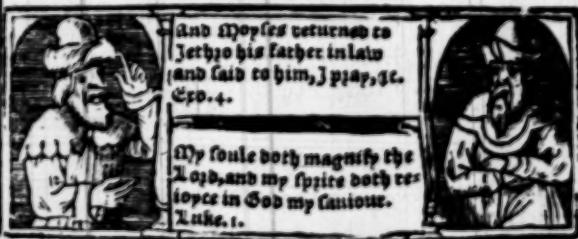


the house of Zacha-
rius and saluted
Elizabeth. And it
came to passe, &c.
Luke. i.



Prayers and

out paine, heauenly harmony,
most pleasant melody, saying,
and singing: holy, holy, Lorde
God of hostes. &c. Finally the
eye hath not seene, the eare
hath not heard, neither hath it
entred into the harte of man,
that they shall then inherite
and most surely enjoy, althogh
here they be tormented, pris-
oned, burned, sollicited of Sa-
than, tempted of the flesh, and
entangled with the worlde,
wherethrough they are enfor-
ced to cry, Thy kingdome come:
Come Lord Iesu, &c. How ami-
able are thy tabernacles? Lyke as the
harte desireth the water brookes,
&c. Now let thy seruaunt departe



and Moses returned to
Jethro his father in law
and said to him, I pray, &c.
Exo. 4.

My soule doth magnify the
Lord, and my sprit doth re-
joyce in God my saviour.
Luke. 1.



Meditations.

in peace : I desire to be dissolved and to be with Christ : We mourne in our selues, wayting for the deliueraunce of our bodies, &c. Oh gracious Lord, when shall I find such mercy with thee , that I may repent, beleue, hope and looke for these thinges, with the full fruition of those heauenly ioyes which thou hast prepared for all the that feare thee, and so rest with thee for euermore.

A meditation con -
cerning the lyfe euerlastyng,
the place where it is, and the
incomparablie ioyes therof.

*Put thy shooes of thy feete
for the place wheron thou
standest is holy ground.*
Exod. 3.

*Sarons rod being put in
the tabernacle did blossom
and I will make cease ge.*
Num. 17.



*When the dayes
were accomplished,
Mary brought forth
her first begotten
sonne and wrapped*



*him in swadling
clothes, and laid
him in the manger
because there was
no roome, ge. Lu. 2.*





And when the viii.
daies were accom-
plished, that they
should circumcisē
the childe, his name



was then called Ies-
sus, which was so
named of the angel,
before he was conce-
ued, sc. Luke. 2.



'Prayers and

That there is an euerla-
sting life, none wil de-
ny but such as wil de-
ny God. For if he be true & just
(which he must needes be, or
els he is not God) then can
there not be but an eternall
life. That he hath both spoken
it and promised it, in Math. 25.
1. Cor. 16. Hebr. 4. 11. 13. 1. Petr. 1.
it plainly appeareth, and els
where in very many places.
So that to deny an euerla-
sting lyfe, is to deny God, to
deny Christ and all that euer
he did, also to deny all pietie &
religion, to condemne of foo-
lishnes all good men, martyrs,
confessors, Euangelistes, Pro-
phetes, Patriarkes. Finally



Abraham circumcised his
sonne Isaac when he was
eight daies old, as God had
comauanded him, sc. Gen. 21.

Abner said to David, make
couenant with me, and bes-
hold, mine hand shall be
with thee, sc. 2. Sam. 1.



Meditations.

the deniall of eternal life is no
thing els, but a deniall of the
immortalitie of the soule, and
so a plaine making of man no
thing better then beastes. If
it be so, let vs then eate and
drinke, for to morow we shall
die. Lord preserue vs frō this
Saduceal and Epicureall im-
pietie, and graunt vs for thy
mercies sake (deare God) that
we may be assuredly perswad-
ed, that there is in deede an
eternall life and blisse wyth
thee, for them that put their
trust in thee, amongst whome
accownt me for thy mercies
sake.

Agayne, this eternall lyfe,
and the place appoynted for

Abner said to David, make
covenant with me and be-
hold, mine hand shall be
with thee, &c. 2. Sam. 1.

...ye willene of Saba bryng
giffes to Ierusalem to Sa-
lomon, with a very great
rayne, &c. 3. Reg. 10.



Where is the king
of the Jewes that is
boyn, for we have
seen his starre in the
East, and are come to



worship him. When
herode the king
heard this, he was
troubled, & all Ieru-
salem, &c. Mat. 2.





When the daies of
purification after
the law of Moses,
were accomplished,
they brought Jesus

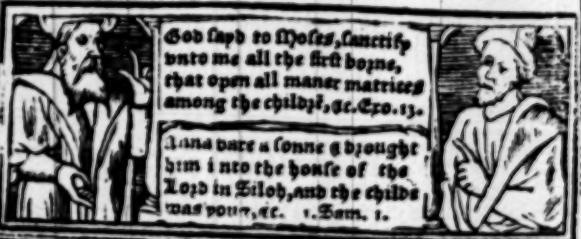


to Jerusalem to pres-
er him to the lord,
as it is written in
the law of the lord,
Luke. 2.



Prayers and

them that be thy seruauntes,
all men do graunt to be wyth
thee: Albeit they do not think
that because thou art euery
where, therfore eternall life is
euery where: For they by thy
worde do know, that in as
much as no man can see thee
and liue, this eternall lyfe and
thy blessed presence is most
pleasant and had in fruition,
after in an other world, wher
unto by corporall death they
do depart and are translated
to a place aboue them, where
thou dwellest in a light wher-
vnto no man can approche. Abra-
hams bosome (they read)
was aboue, as the place for
the wicked, was a lowe and



God said to Moses, Sanctify
unto me all the first borne,
that open all maner matrices
among the chyldren, &c. Exo. 13.

I ana dore a sonne & brought
him into the house of the
Lord in Siloh, and the chylde
was poure, &c. 1 Sam. 1.



Meditations.

beneath. Helias was caught up into heauen, and thy sonne our deare sauour prayed, that where he is, those also might be, which thou hadst geue him and might se his glory. Now, he (deare father) we learne by thy spirite, was ascended and taken up in his very body into heauen, whether Steuen looked up and sawe thy Christ standing on thy right hand: to whom he prayed: *Oh Lorde Iesu receive my spirite.* Graunt I beseeche thee, gracious god and father, þ I may haue a cleane hart, more & more to see thee, and so in spirite to see and loke often vpō this place: whether bring me at the length in body

Behold, thy brother Esau is cōfōrted against thee, meaning to kill thee. Gen. 27.

Michaell spake unto David: If thou saine not thy self this night to morrow, etc. 1. Sa. 10.

Arise and take the babe and his mother and flee into Egyp̄t, and be there till I bring thee word, for

Herode will seek the babe to destroy him. So he arose & took the babe & his mother, etc. Mat. 2.





He shall break
downe their altars,
he shal destroy
their images. for
now they shall say,



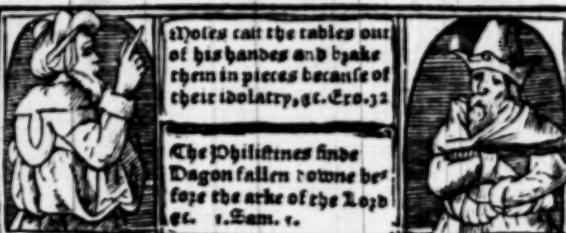
we have no king be
cause we feared not
the Lord, and what
should a king do to
us? Ose. 10.



Prayers and

also, I humbly pray thee.

Now, what a thyng this euerlasting life is, no man is able to conceiue, much lesse able to vtter: for the peace of god which is eternall life, passeth all vnderstanding. The eye hath not seene, the eare hath not heard, neither can mans harte conceiue those thinges, which thou (deare God) hast prepared for them that loue thee. Whatsoeuer therfore can be spoken or imagined of thy kingdom, of the clearenes, ioy and felicitie of the same, is no thyng in comparison: as we may see by þ Prophets, which (because they could not otherwise) vnder corporall things,



Moses cast the tables out
of his handes and brake
them in piecess because of
their idolatry, &c. Exo. 32.



The Philistines finde
Dagon fallen downe bes
fore the arke of the Lord
&c. 1.Sam. 5.



Meditations.

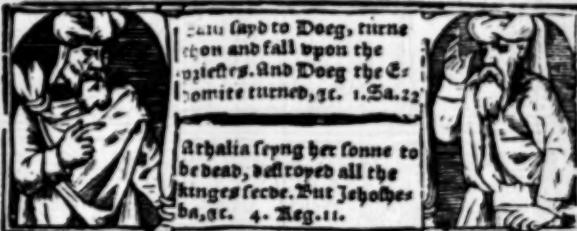
haue shadowed the same: So that the confidence of eternall life, what a thing it is, can in no wise be told. Howbeit some what we may be brought into some sight of it , by earthly thinges, to thinke on this sort. If God hath geue here so many thinges in a strange place, how many are the great good thinges that be at home? If in a prison are so many mercies, how many are they in the palace ? If the wicked haue so many benefites, what is the store prepared for thy seruants, O Lord? If thy children finde such comfortes in the day of teares and mournyng , what shall they finde in the day of þ



Herode caused all male childdren to be slaine that were in Ierusalem and in all the countre therof



from two yere olde and vnder, according to the tyme which he had diligently searched, sc. Mat. 2.



Saul sayd to Doeg, turne thy son and fall upon the gomites. And Doeg the Gomite turned, sc. 1. Sa. 22.

Achalia syng her sonne to be dead, destroyed all the thinges seide. But Iehoshes ba, sc. 4. Reg. 1.1.



And Jesus when he
was baptised, came
straight out of the
water. And lo, the
heavens were ope



ned vnto hym, and
John saw the spirite
of God descending
like a done, &c.
March. 1.



Prayers and

mariage! If with beastes men
beyng, haue the vse of so innu-
merable blessings, oh how ma-
ny are the blessings whiche
they shall enjoy with thy An-
gels, and with thee thy selfe
(O dere God) when they shal
see thee, and haue the fruition
of thee, in whome is fulnes
without lothing of all good &
faire thinges: so that nothyng
can be more desired, and that
for euermore!

This thy children do not so
see as they now beleue it : I
say that euен in their bodies
they shal see it for euer, as Job
sayd. They beleue that they
shall see thee, and their owne
eyes beholde thee, when these



Lift up thy rodes and
stretch out thine hands
vpon the sea, &c.
Exodus. 14.



They cutte downe a
banche with one clus-
ter of grapes, and bear
it vpon. &c. Num. 13.



Meditations.

our corporall eyes, our bodies
beyng raised, shall do their du-
ties. Such a knowledge of
thee they beleue to haue, as
shall not be onely intellectuall
and by faith, as now it is: but
euen a full sight and fruition,
yea a coniunction and felow-
ship with thee. Now they see
but in a glasse, euen in a darke
speaking: but thē they shal see
face to face. For faith, though
it be the substance of thinges
hoped for, and a certain darke
sight of thee: yet it may not be
compared to the rewarde of
faith, & glorious sight which
we shall see in the life to come,
when fayth & hope shall cease.

Now, thy children know

God spake to Jacob, Get thou
out of this countrey. Jas
acob tooke all his goodes and
cattell, &c. Gen. 31.

David asked counsell of the
Lord, saying: Shall I go up
into any cities of Judah, &c.
1. Sam. 2.



The angel sayd to
Joseph: Arise and
take the babe and
his mother, and go
into the land of Egypt.



rael, for they are
dead which sought
the babes life. Then
he arose and tooke
the babe &c. Mar. 2.





The tempter came
to Christ saying: If
thou be the sonne of
God, commaunde
that these stones be

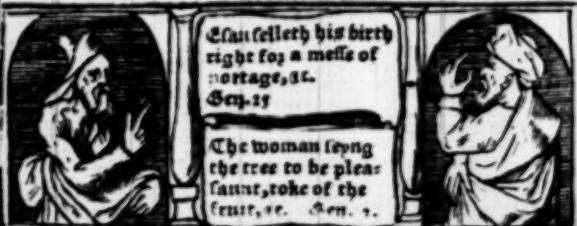


made bread. But he
answering, sayd, it
is written, Man shall
not live by bread on
ly, &c. March. 4.



Prayers and

þ they be thy children, though
it yet appeare not what they
shall be. We know (say they)
that whē our Christ God and
man shall appear, then shall
we be lyke vnto hym: for we
shall see him euēn as he is. Oh
great prerogatiue, to see Christ
as he is. Which is not to be
considered so much for the mā-
hoode, as for the Godhead it
self: as Paule doth also write,
that when all thinges are sub-
iect vnto the sonne, then shall
he be subiect vnto thee (deare
father) also that God may be
all in all. And therfore Christ
our saviour p̄aised for vs, that
we might know thee the one-
ly true God. Not þ our Christ



Esau sellēth his birth
right for a messe of
mortage, &c.
Gen. 25

The woman sayng
the tree to be plea-
sant, roke of the
fruit, &c. Gen. 2.



Meditations.

thy sonne is not with thee, the true, ccequal, and substanciall god, but that we might know how that after the iudgement such a mystery of hys mediaturship shall not be in heauē, as is now in earth. Then thou blessed trinitie, God the fa- ther, God the sonne, and God the holy ghost shalt be all in all: thou shalt be the end of our desires, thou shalt be loked vpon without ende, thou shalt be loued without lothyng, thou shalt bee praysed without wearinessse . Althoughe lothsonues be wont to folow fulnes, yet our fulnes in the contemplatiō of thy pleasures shall bring with it no kinde at



Christ cried with a
lond voice, Lazarus
come forth. Then he
that was dead came
forth, bound hand



A foote wch bandes
and his face was
bound with a nap
him. Jesus said vnto
them, se. John.11.



Elias stetched himselfe
vpon the childe, and the
Lord heard the voice of
Elias, sc. 1. Reg.17.

heilens comming into
the house, and behold, the
childe was dead, and he
brecheth, sc. 4. Reg.4.

Prayers and

all of lothsomnes. Sacietie of ioyes shal be in the beholding of thee. Pleasures are on thy right hand for euer. We shalbe satiffied when we arise after thyne image: I meane in the resurrection. Oh deare father, shew thy self unto vs, and we aske no more. Oh graunt vs with thy Sainetes in euerlasting lyfe, to prayse wthy perpetual prayses, thy holy name. Happy then and happy again wer we, if that day wer come that we myght sing wthy aungels, elders, and innumerable thousandes, a new song & say, thou Christ Jesu which wast slayne, art worthy to receyue power, and riches: and



He was transfigured before them, and his face did shine as the sunne, and his clothes were



as white as the light. And beholde, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias, sc. Math. 17.



Abraham said, Lord if I
hant now found fauour
in thy sight, sc.
Gen. 18.



Dabuchadneser auiswered: Lo I see four men
loose walking in the
midst of the fire. Dan. 3.



Meditations.

wisdom, and strength, & honour, and glory, and blesyng. In thys blessed lyfe all kynde of maladies, grieses, sorrowes and euils be farre away , and all ful of all kynde of mirth, ioy & pleasure. Oh that we might see now a litle with S. John that holy Citie, new Jerusalē, descending frō heauen, prepared of god as a bride trimmed for her husbande. Oh that we might now somethyng heare the great voyce speakyng out of the throne, behold the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be hys people , and he shalbe vnto them their god: he will wipe away all teares

David said to Nathan: I haue sinned against the Lord, 2. Sam. 12

Aaron looked upon Mysriam, and behold, she was leprous. Num. 12



h.j.



When Christ came
nere Jerusalem he
beheld the citie and
wept for it, saying:
O if thou hadst even



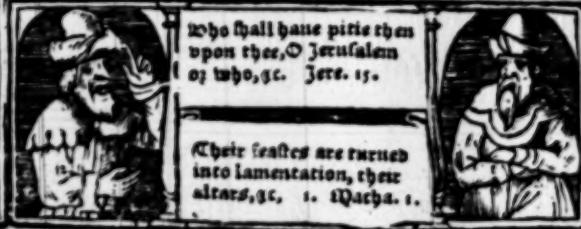
knownen at the left
in this thy day those
chinges which be-
long unto thy peace
ge. Luke. 19.



Prayers and
from their eies, and death shal
be no more, nor wepyng, nor
crying, nor sorrow: for the for-
mer thinges are gone.

An other meditation
of the blessed state and felici-
tie of the life to come.

His body is but a pri-
son wherein the soule
is kept, and that vere-
ly, not beautifull nor bright:
but most foule and darke, dis-
quiet, fraile, and filled vp with
much vermine and venomous
vipers (I meane it cōcerning
our affections) standing in an
ayre most vnwholesome, and
prospect most lothsome , if a



Who shall hane pitie then
upon thee, O Jerusalem
or who, ge. Jere. 15.

Their feastes are turned
into lamentacion, their
altars, &c. 1. Macha. 1.



Meditations.

man consider the excrementes of it, by the eyes, nose, mouth, eares, hands, feete, and all the other partes. So that no Bocardo, no Little ease, no Dungeon, no Bishops prison, no gatehouse, no sincke, no pit, may be compared in any point, to be so euill a prison for the body, as the body is for and of the soule : wherethrough the children of God haue bene occasioned to cry & lament their long being in it. Oh saith Dauid, how long shall I lye in this prison ? Oh wretch that I am (sayth Paule) who shall deliuer me out of this body of sinne: which is an heauie burden vnto the soule, as the wise

The women sang by course in their play, and said: Ge. 1. Sam. 23

The children of the prophets came to meete him, Ag. 4. Rog. 1.



Christ riding to Jerusalem many spred
their garmentes in the way, other cut
downe branches of



the trees & strewed
them in the way.
And they that went
before, and they that
followed, Ag. Mark. 11



The women sang by course in their play,

and said: Ge. 1. Sam. 23





Jesus went into the temple and began to cast out them that sold and bought, saying unto them it



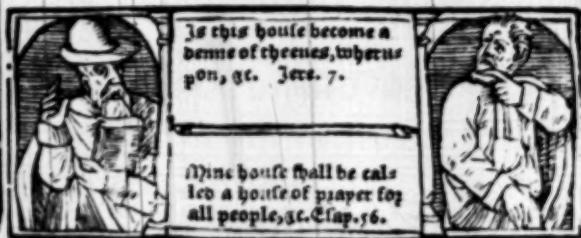
is written, Myne house is the house of prayer, but ye haue made it a den of cheues. Luke. 19



Prayers and

man sayth. And therefore the godly cry, now let thy seruant depart in peace. Oh that I were dissolved and had put of this earthly and fraile tabernacle.

Take me unto thee, and bring my soule out of thys prison, that it may gene thankes unto thee O Lord. For so long as we be in thys body, we can not see the Lord: yea it is as an heauy habitation, and deppresseth downe sore the spirite fro the familiaritie which it els should haue with God. This world & life is an exile, a vale of misery, a wildernes, of it self being voide of all vertues and necessaryes for eternall life,



Is this house become a denme of cheues, wherupon, &c. Jer. 7.

Mine house shall be called a house of prayer for all people, &c. Chap. 56.



Meditations.

full of ennemis, sorrowes, sighings, sabbings, gronings, miseries, &c: In daunger to hunger, cold, heate, thirst, sores, sicknes, tentations, trouble, death, and innumerable calamities, being momentanye, short, vnstable, and nothing but vaine, and therfore is compared to a warfare, a womans trauaile, a shadow, a smoke, a vapour, a worde, a storne, a tempest, in the which Gods people feele great molestations, greefes, & troubles, now of Sathan him selfe, now of the world, now of their owne flesh, and that so wonderfully, diuersly, daungerously, & contrarily, that they are enforced



The chiefe priestes
and the Scribes and
the Elders of the
people, consuler
how they myght



take Iesus by furtle
tie and kil him. But
they said, not on the
feast day, least any
uprose, &c. Math. 26



When Iosephes bres
eben saw him a latte
of, &c. Gen. 37.

Absolon rose vp
ear
ip and strode hard by
che, &c. 2.Sam.15.





They appointed unto him thirtie pieces of siluer, and from that tyme Judas sought oportunitie

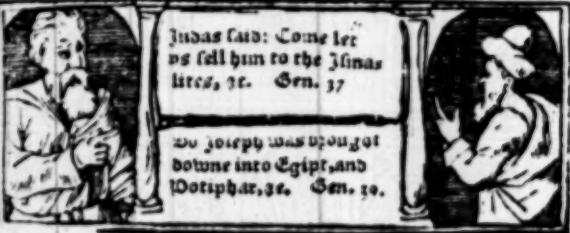


to betray Christ his master. Now on the first day of the feast of unleavened bread, &c. Mat. 26



Prayers and

to cry : Oh Lorde, when shall we come and appeare before thee ? when shall this misery end ? when shall we be deliuered out of this vale of misery ? out of thy wildernes ? out of thy continual affliction and most perilous seas ? But where thou art (Lorde and deare father of mercy) there is not onely no prison, no dolours, no sorrow, no sighinges, no teares, no sicknes, no hunger, no heate, no colde, no paine, no temptations, no displeasure, no malice, no pride, no vncleannes, no contention, no tormentes, no horrour, no sin, no filth, no stinch, no dearth, no death, no weeping, no teares, no misery, nor



Meditations.

mischiefe : there is (I say) not onely no such thing, or any euill, noysome , or displeasaunt thing: but all libertie, all light, all pleasauntnes, all ioy, reiowing, mirth, pleasure, pastime, health, wealth , riches , glory, power, treasure, honour, triumph, comfort, solace, loue, binitie, peace, concord, wisdome, vertue, melody, meekenes, felicitie, beatitude , and all that euer can bee wished or desired, in most securitie, eternitie, and perpetuitie þ may be thought, not onely of man , but of Angels and Archangels, yea aboue all thoughtes . The eye hath not seen the like , þ eare hath not heard it , nor no hart

The foolish virgines
came also saying, Lord
Lord, &c. Mat. 25.

The great Dragon
that olde serpent was
cast out, &c. Rev. 12.



Jesus knowing all
thinges that shold
come, went forth
and said unto them
Whome seek ye?



They answered him
Jesus of Nazareth,
Jesus aunswere I
am he. Judas also
sa. John. 13.





Judas had ginen
them a token sayng:
Whomsoeuer
I kisse, he it is, take
him and lead him



away. And as soone
as he was come, he
goeth to him and
saith: Master, mai-
ster, &c. Mathe. 14.



Prayers and

is able to conceaue in any
poynt, any part of the blisfull
beatitudo which is with thee
most deare God and father,
most deare Lorde and Sau-
our, most gratioues good God
and comforter. Where thou
art, O blessed God, the Arch-
angels, Angells, Thrones,
powers, dominations, Cheru-
bins, Ceraphins, Patriarkes,
Prophets, Apostles, Mar-
tyrs, Virgins, Confessors, and
righteous spirates, cease not to
sing, night and day: Holy, Ho-
ly, Holy, Lorde God of hostes:
honor, maiestie, glory, power,
empire and dominion be vnto
thee, oh God the creator, oh
Lord Jesu the redemer, oh



John tooke abone alde
peaceably, and smote
him under the ribbe that
he died. &c. 2. Sam. 3.



Simon to redeme Jong-
than, sendeth mony and
the children to Ciprion
&c. 1. Mathe. 13.



Meditations.

holy spirite the comforter. In recordation of thys, Oh how thy childre reioyce! how contemne they þ pleasures of thys worlde! how little esteme they any corporall greefe or shame! how desire they to bee with thee? How amiable are thy tabernacles, Oh Lorde God of hostes, say they: my soule hath a desire to enter into þ courtes of the Lorde: my hart and my soule reioyceth in the lyving God. Blessed are they þ dwell in thy house, they that may alwayes be praysing thee. For one day in thy courtes is better then a thousand els where. I had rather be a doore keper in the house of my God, then



When Cham the sonne of Chanaan saw the nakednes of his fathur, he tolde his two brythen, &c. Gen. 9.

Jesus is mocked of little children crying unto him: Come up thou baldhead, &c. &c. Reg. 2.



The Iewes spate Christ in his face, and buffeted him saying: Prophecy vnto vs O Christ



Who is he that sinnes there? Peter sat without in the hall, and a maid, &c. Mathe. 26.





Pilate let Barbas
was lose unto the
and scorged Jes-
sus, and deliuere
him to be crucified

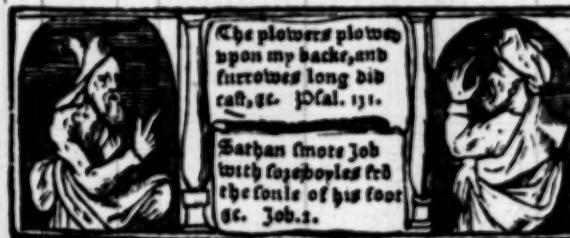


Then the soldis
ours of the geouers
sowre take Jesu in
to the common
hall, sc. Matthe. 27.



Prayers and

to dwell in the tentes of vn-godlines: for the Lord God is a light & defence. And againe: lyke as the Hart desireth the water brookes: so longeth my soule after thee, Oh God : my soule is a thyrist for God, yea euen for the living God. When shall I come to appeare before the presence of God? My soule thirsteth for thee: my flesh also longeth after thee in a barren and dry land, where no water is. They (thy childre I meane O Lord) desire the day of that their redemption: stil they cry: let thy kingdō come: they cry: Come Lord Jesu: they lift vp their heades lookyng for thy appearing, Oh Lorde, which



The plowmen plow
upon my backe, and
sorrowes long did
cast, sc. Psal. 131.

Sarhan smote Job
with soþopoles fed
the soule of his foot
sc. Job. 2.



Meditations.

will make their vile body lyke
to thine owne glorious & im-
mortall body: for when thou
shalt appeare, they shall be like
vnto thee. Thy Aungels will
gather them together, & they
shall meete thee in þ cloudes,
and bee alwayes with thee.
They shall heare thys ioyfull
voynce: *Come ye blessed of my fa-
ther, posseſſe the kingdome prepared
for you from the beginning.* Then
shall they be like to thy Aun-
gells. Then shall they be like
vnto the Sunne in thy kyng-
dome. Then shall they haue
crownes of glory, and be en-
dued with white garmentes
of innocēcie and righþeousnes,
and Palmes of victory in their



And the soulþis-
ours placed a
crown of thornes
upon his head, and
a reede in his right

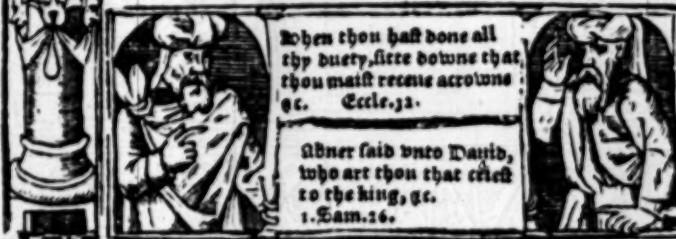


hand, and bowed
their knees before
him and mocked
him, saying: God
sauie, etc. Math. 27



When thou hast done all
thy dutie, sitt downe that
thou maist receue acrown
etc. Eccle. 12.

Abner said vnto David,
who art thou that comest
to the king, etc.
1. Sam. 16.





Pilate tolde water
and woshed hys
handes before the
multitude, sayng:
I am innocent of



the death of this
just man, looke you
to it. Then answeres
red all the people,
sc. Mat. 27.

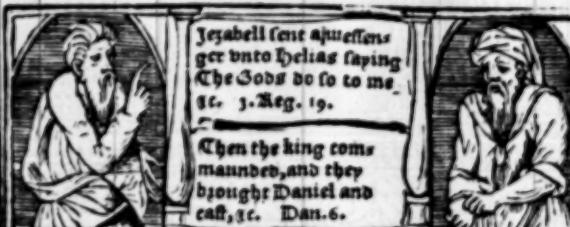


Prayers and

handes. Oh happy is he that
may but see that immortall
and incorruptible inheritance,
which they shall enjoy for e-
uermore, Amen.

A Meditation of the presence of God.

Here is nothyng that
maketh more to true
godlines of life, then
the perswasion of thy
presence (deare father) and that
nothyng is hyd from thee, but
all to thee is open and naked,
euē the very thoughtes, which
one day thou wilt reueale and
open, either to our praise or pu-
nishment in thys life : as thou



Jezebell sent a messeng-
ger unto Elias saying
The Gods do so to me
sc. 3. Reg. 19.

Then the king coms
mannde, and they
brought Daniel and
cast, sc. Dan. 6.



Meditations.

diddest Davids faultes which he dyd secretly. 2. Reg. 12. or in the lyfe to come. Math. 25. for nothyng is so hid that shall not be reuealed. Therfore doth the Prophet say: Woe to thē that keepe secrete their thoughtes to hide theyr counsell from the Lorde, and do their workes in darknes, saying who seeth vs? Graunt to me therefore (deare God) mercy for all my sinnes, especially , my hid and close sinnes. Enter not into iudgement with me , I humbly besech thee . Seue me to beleue truely in thy Christ, that I neuer come into iudgement for thē: that with David I might so reueale them and confesse



Ind Jesus bare his
crosse and came into
a place named Gol-
gotha, where they
crucified him and



two other with him
on either side one,
ind Jesus in the
midt of them, &c.
John. 19.



abraham tooke the wood of
the burnt offering, and layd
it upon Isaac his sonne, &c.
Gene. 22.

Behold the widow was
ther gathering sticks, and
Elijah called her, and said,
&c. 3. Reg. 17.





And when they
were come to the
place which is cal-
led Caluarie, there
they crucified him

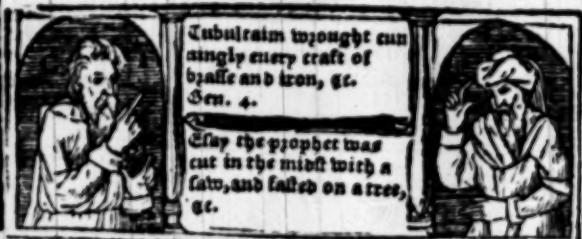


and the evill doers,
one on the right
hand, and the other
on the left, &c.
Luke. 23.



Prayers and

them unto thee, þ thou wouldest couer thē. And graunt fur-
ther, þ hence forth I always
thinke my self cōtinually cōuer
saunt before thee, so that if I
do well, I passe not of the pub-
lishing of it, as hypocrites doe:
If I do or thinke any euill, I
may forthwith know that the
same shall not always be hid
from men. Graunt me, that I
may always haue in minde
that day wherin hyd workes
of darknes shall be illumined,
and also that sentence of thy
sonne, that nothing is so secret
which shall not bee reuealed.
So in trouble and wrong I
shall finde comfort, and other-
wise be kept through thy grace



Tubulrain wrought cur-
singly every craft of
brass and iron, &c.
Gen. 4.

Esay the prophet was
cut in the midst with a
saw, and falleſ on a tree,
&c.



Meditations.

frō euil: which do thou worke
I humbly besech thee , for
Christes sake, Amen.

A Meditation of
death, and the commodities
it bringeth.

Nat other thing do we
dayly in thy present
life , then heape sinne
vpon sinne , and hourde vp
trespass vpon trespass: so that
thy day is worse alwayes
then yesterday, by encreasing
as dayes, so sinnes, and there-
fore thy indignation , good
Lorde, agaynst vs : but when
we shall be let goe out of the
prison of thy body , and so ta-
ken into thy blessed company,

With the ribbes which the
Lord God had taken from
the man, &c Gen. 2.

The Lord said to Moses
Thou shall smite the rocks
and water, &c Exo. 17

One of the soldi-
ours with a spear
peirced his side, &
soezhwith ran there
out bloud and was

ter. And he that
saw it bare record
and his recorde
true. And he that
sa. John. 19.



Joseph toke the bo-
dy and wrapped it
in a cleane linnen
cloth, and layd
it in his new come

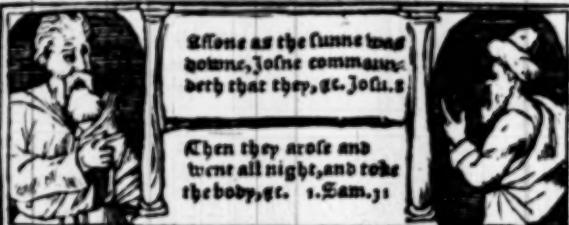


which he had hewen
out even in the rock
and rolled a great
stone to the doore, &c.
Math. 27.



Prayers and

then shall we be in most safety
of immortalitie and saluation,
the shall come vnto vs no sick-
nes, no nede, no paine, no kind
of euill to soule or body: but
what soever good we ca wish,
that shall we haue , and what
soever we loth , shall be farre
from vs. O deare father, that
we had fayth, to beholde these
thinges accordingly . Oh that
our hartes were perswaded
therof, and our affections en-
flamed with y desire of them.
Then should we liue in long-
ing for that which now we
most loth . O helpe vs , and
graunt that we being ignorant
of thinges to come, and of the
tyme of our death , which to



When as the sunne was
downe, Ioseph comman-
dereth that they, &c. John. 19.

Then they arose and
went all night, and toke
the body, &c. 1. Sam. 31



Meditations.

thee is certain, may so liue and finishe our iourney here, that we may be ready and then depart, when our departing may make most to thy glory & our comfort through Christ.

What is thys lyfe but a smoke, a vapour, a shadow, a warfare, a bubble of water, a worde, grasse, a flower? That we shall die it is most certaine: but the time, no man can tell when. The longer in this life we do remaine, the more wee synne, which will turne to our further paine. By cogitation of death, our mindes be often, in a maner, oppresed with darkenes, because we do but remember the nyght of

The wepereth continually
in the night, and her
teares. sc. Lamen. 1.

Call me not Naomi, but
call me Mara for the lord
hath gauen. sc. Ruth. 1.



There was Mary Magdalene and the other Mary sitting
near against the wall. The next



Day that followed
the day of preparing,
the hie priests
and Pharisees, &c.
Mark. 27.

Prayers and

the body, forgetting the light
of the mynde, and of the resur-
rection. Hereto remember the
good thinges that after thys
life shall ensue, in certaintie of
faith, without wauering, and
so shall the passage of death be
more desired. It is like a say-
ling ouer the sea to your home
and countrey: it is like a me-
dicine or purgation to y health
of soule and body: it is the best
phisicion: it is lyke a womās
trauaile. For as the chylde be-
yng delinered, commeth into
a more large place then the
wombe wherin it did lye be-
fore, so the soule beyng deliue-
red out of the body, commeth
into a much more larger and



He layd it in a tomb
between out of a rock
wherin was never
man yet layd. And
that day was the



Preparing of the Bas-
tach, i the Saboth
igne on. The women
that followed after
sc. Luke. 23.



When Joseph was come to
his bierhen, they stript
him, sc. Gen. 37.

So they toke vp Jonas
and cast him into the se a
and the sea, sc. Jonas. 1





Meditations.

fayrer place, euen into heauen.

A A meditation concerning the sober v^sage of the body, and pleasures in this life.

The beginning of all euill in our kynde of living springeth out of the depravation and corruptnes of our iudgement, because our will alwayes followeth that which reason iudgeth to be folowed. Now, that which euery man taketh to be frendly and agreynge to his nature, the same doth he iudge necessarily to be good for hym, and to be desired. This is meate, drinke, apparel, riches, fauour,



Samson arose at midnight and tooke the dores, sc. Judicium. 16.

And the Lord spake vnto the fish and it cast out Jonas, sc. Jonas. 2.



for feare of hym
the kepers were a-
doned & became
as dead men. But
the An gell said to



the women: feare
not, for I know you
lecke JESUS which
was crucified, sc.
Math. 28.





Jesus appeared first
to Mary Magdalene
out of whom he had
cast viii. devils. And



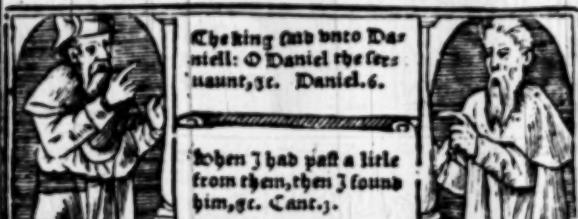
He went and told
them that had beene
with him which
mourned, &c. Mar. 11.



Prayers and

Dignitie, rule, knowledge, and such lyke , because they are thought good & agreeyng ei- ther to the body , or to þ mind, or to both, for they helpe either to the conseruation or to the pleasure of man , accompted of every one amongst good thinges.

Howbeit such is the weak- nes of our witte on the one parte , and the blindnes and too much rage of our lustes on the other part, that we be- yng left to our selues , can not but in the desire of thynges which we iudge good and a- greeyng to our nature by the iudgement of our senses and reason, we cannot (I say) but



The king said unto Das-
niell: O Daniel the ses-
taunt, &c. Daniel. 6.

When I had past a little
from them, then I found
him, &c. Cant. 1.



Meditations.

ouerpasse the boundes wherby they myght be profitable vnto vs, and so we make them hurtfull to vs, which of them selues are ordayned for our health. What is more necessary then meate and drynke, or more agreeing to nature? but yet how few be there which do not hurt themselues by the? In lyke maner it goeth with riches, estimation, frends, learning, &c. Bea although we be in these most temperate, yet when there wanteth the spirit our regeneratour, we are so drownied in them that we vtterly neglect to lift vp our myndes to the good pleasure of God, to the ende we might

And Jacob called the
name of the place Ios
niell, &c. Gen. 32.

Gideon answered:
the Lord be with vs
why then, &c. Judg. 6.

Jesus said to Thos
mas put thy finger
here and see my
hands and put forth

thy hand, and put it
into my side, and be
not saychlesse, &c.
John. 20.



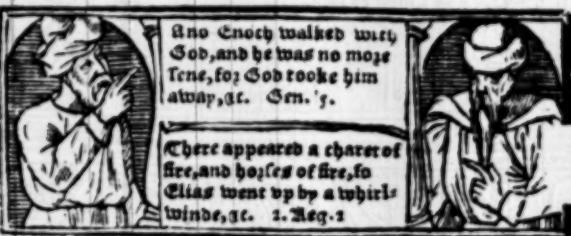
So after the Lord
had spoken unto
them, he was recei-
ued into heauen and



Sate at the right
hand of God. And
they went forth and
preached, &c. Mar. 16



Anno Enoch walked with
God, and he was no moze
Tene, for God tooke him
away, &c. Gen. 5.



There appeared a chariot
of fire, and horses of fire, so
Elias went up by a whirl-
winde, &c. 2. Reg. 1.

Prayers and

imitate and follow God our
maker by yelding out selues
ouer, duly to vse his gyftes to
the common and priuate vtili-
ty of our neighbours.

But now, God onely is life
and eternity, and cannot but
demaunde of vs hys handi-
worke, that we shold render
our selues and all we haue to
the ende wherefore we were
made, that is, to resemble for
our portion, his goodnes, as
those which be nothing els
but witnesses & instrumēts of
his mercy. So that when we
wholy do naturally striue a-
gainst that kind of life wherto
he hath create vs, by seking al-
wayes our selues, what other

Meditations.

thing ought to ensue, but that he should againe destroy vs & take away his notable giftes, wherwith he therfore induced vs that by all kinde of wel doing we should resemble his i-
mage: yea what other thyng
may ensue but that he should leaue vs & that eternally, that
we might feele and by experi-
ence proue how bitter a thing
it is to leaue the lord in whom
is all goodnes? Oh that I
might therfore find such fauor
in thy sight deare father, that
thou wouldest worke in me by
thy holy spirite, a true know-
ledge of all good thynges, and
harty loue to the same, through
Christ Jesus our lord and on-



The birth
of blessed Mar-
y the virgin

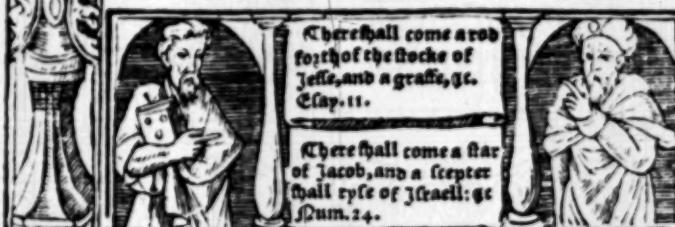


the mother
of Christ,
sc.



There shall come a rod
forth of the stocks of
Jesse, and a graffe, sc.
Ezay. 11.

There shall come a star
of Jacob, and a scepter
shall rysse of Israell: sc.
Num. 24.



Prayers and
ly Sauour.Amen.

A meditation vpon
the passion of our Sauour
Iesus Christ.

¶ Lord Iesus Christ,
the sonne of þ almighty
and euerliuyng God,
by whome all thynges were
made, and be ruled and gouerned:
thou the lively image of
the substance of the Father,
the eternall wisedom of God,
the brightnes of his glory, god
of God, light of light, coequal,
coeternal, and consubstancial
with the father: thou which of
the loue thou hadst to man-
kynde when he was fallen

Mary the mother of
Ieshu betroched to Jo-
seph her husband be-
fore they came toges-
ther, was founde

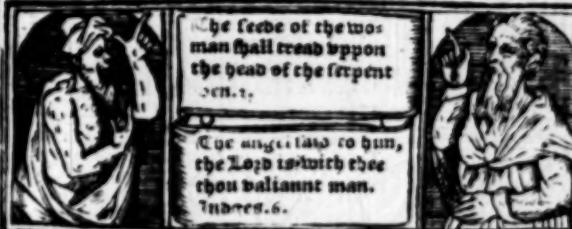
which childe by the
holy ghost. Tho: Jo-
seph her husband
being a iust man, ge-
Math.1.

But thou shalt go unto
my fathers house, and to
my kindred, and take a
wife, &c. Gen.24.

I will speake for her that
she may be givene the
wife, for to redor the
right of her, &c. Tob.6

Meditations.

from the fellowship of God into the societie of Sathan and all evil, didst vouchsafe for our redemption to become a Mediatour betwene God & man, taking to the Godhead our nature, as concerning the substance of it, and so becamest man: also the heire of all, and most merciful Messias: which by thy power of thy Godhead & merites of thy manhode, hast made purgatiō of our synnes, euē by thine owne self, whilst thou wast here on earth, being now set on the right hand of thy father for vs, euē concerning our nature, in maiesty, glory, and power infinite:



and in thei moneth
the angell Gabiell
was sent fro God to
a citie in Galile, na-
med Nazareth, to a



virgine affianced to
a man whose name
was Joseph, of the
house of David, &c.
Luke. 1.





And Mary arose
and went with hast
into the hilly con-
tree to a crie of Ju-
da, and entred into



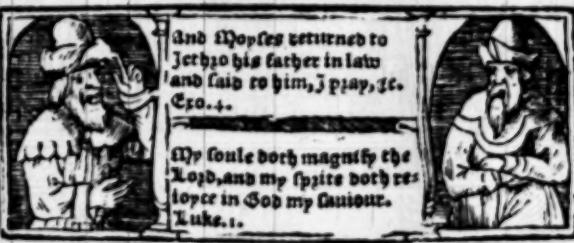
the house of Zacha-
riias and saluted
Elizabeth. And it
came to passe, &c.
Luke.1.



Prayers and

I pray and humbly besech thy
mercy, to graunt me at thys
present, to rehearse some of thy
passions and suffringes for me
the last night that thou wast
here before thy death, that thy
good spirite myght therby be
effectual to worke in me faith,
as well of the pardon of my
synnes by them, as mortifica-
tion of myne affections, com-
fort in my crosses, and pacieēe
in afflictions, Amen.

In the midst of thy last sup-
per with thy deare Apostles,
these thynges could not but be
before thee, namely that they
all would leauie thee, the most
earnest would forsware thee,
and one of the xiij. shold most



And Moses returned to
Jethro his father in law
and said to him, I pray, &c.
Exo.4.

My soule doth magnify the
Lord, and my spirite doth re-
sone in God my sauiour.
Luke.1.



Meditations.

traitrously betray thee: which were no small crosses vnto thee. Judas was admonished of thee to beware, but when he tooke no heed, but wilfully went out to finish his work, contemnyng thy admonition and counsell, he could not but bexe thy most louyng hart.

After supper, there was contention amongs thy disciples, who should be greatest after ter thee, yet dreamyng carnally of thee and thy kyngdome, and hauyng this affection of pryde and ambition busie amonges them, notwithstanding thy diligence in reprouyng and teachyng them.

After thy admonition to the

Put thy shoes of thy feete
for the place whereon thou
standest is holy ground.
Exod. 3.

Aaron's rod being put in
the tabernacle did blossom
and I will make cease ge.
Num. 17.





And when the viii.
dayes were accom-
plished, that they
should circumcise
the childe, his name



was then called Jes-
sus, which was so
named of the Angel,
before he was concei-
ued, sc. Luke. 2.



Prayers and

of the crosse that would come,
therby to make them more vi-
gilant: so grosse wer they that
they thought they could wyth
their two swordes put away
all perils: which was no little
griefe vnto thee.

After thy comyng to Geth-
semane , heauines oppressed
thee, & therfore thou wouldest
thy disciples to pray . Thou
didst tell to Peter and his fel-
lowes, that thy hart was hea-
uy to death. Thou didst wyll
them to pray, being careful for
them also, lest they should fall
into temptation. After this thou
wentest a stones cast from thē
and didst pray thy selfe, falling
flat and groueling vpon the



Abraham circumcised his
sonne Isaac when he was
eight dayes old, as God has
comauanded him, sc. Gen. 21.

Sibner said to David, make
couenant with me, and be-
hold, mine hand shall be
with thee, sc. 2. Sam. 3.



Meditations.

earth: but (alas) y feltest no comfort, and therfore thou camest to thy disciples (which of all others were most sweete & deare vnto thee) but lo to thy further discomfort, they passe neither of thy perils, nor of their owne, and therfore sleepe apace. After thou hadst awaked the, thou wentest agayne to pray, but thou foundest no comfort at all, & therfore didst returne agayne for some comforte at thy dearest frendes handes. But yet againe (alas) they are fast a sleepe. Wherupon thou art enforced to go agayne to thy heauenly father for some sparckle of comfort in these thy wonderfull crosses &



Where is the king
of the Jewes that is
done, for we have
seen his starr in the
East, and are come to



worship him. When
herode the king
heard this, he was
troubled, & all Ieru-
salem, sc. Mat. 2.



Abner said to David, make
covenant with me, and be-
hold, mine hand shall be
with thee, sc. 2 Sam. 3.

The Queene of Saba bring
giffes to Ierusalem to Sa-
lomon, with a very great
trayne, sc. 1. Keg. 10.





When the dayes of
purification after
the lawe of Moses,
were accomplished,
they brought Jesus



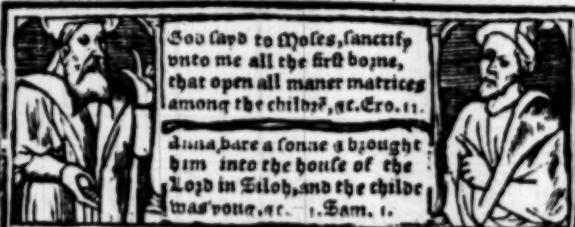
to Jerusalem to pres-
er him to the lord,
as it is written in
the lawe of the lord,
Luke. 2.



Prayers and

agonies. Now here thou wast
so discouraged and so comfort-
les, that eue streames of bloud
came runnyng from thine eies
and eares, and other partes of
thy body. But who is able to
expresse the infinitenes of thy
crosses, euen at thy beyng in
the garden ? All which thou
sufferedst for my sake, as well
to satisfy thy fathers wrath
for my sinnes, as also to sancti-
fy all my sufferinges, the more
gladly to be susteyned of me.

After thy bloudy prayer thou
camest, and yet agayne foun-
dest thy disciples a sleepe, and
before thou canst well awake
them, loe, Judas cometh with
a great bande of men, to ap-



God sayd to Moses, sanctify
unto me all the first boorne,
that open all maner matrices
among the childre, &c. Exo. 11.

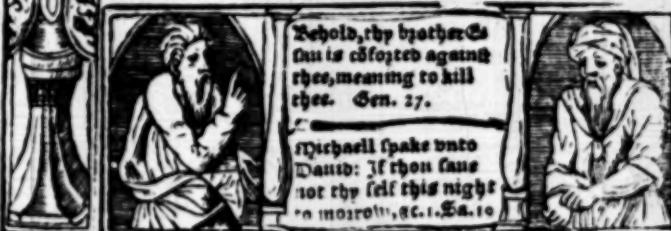
Aima, bare a sonne & brought
him into the house of the
Lord in Siloh, and the childe
was poure, &c. Sam. 1.



Meditations.

prehend thee as a theefe, and so doth, leadyng thee away bound, to þ hie Bishops house Annas, & so from him to Cayphas. Here now to augment this thy misery, behold thy disciples flie from thee: false witnesses be broght against thee: thou art accused and condemned of blasphemy: Peter, euen in thy sight forswareth thee: thou art vnjustly striken for answering lawfully: thou art blindefield, striken and buffeted all the whole nyght in the bishop Cayphas house, of their cruell seruauntes.

In the mornyng betymes þ art condemned agayne of the priestes, of blasphemy, & ther-



Prayers and

fore they bring thee before the secular power, to Pilate, by whom thou art openly arrayed as other theeues and malefactors were: and when he saw that thou wast accused of malice, yet he did not dismisse thee, but did sende thee to Herode where thou wast derided shamefully, in commyng and goyng to hym and from hym all the way, especially after Herode had appareled thee as a foole.

Afore Pilate agayne therefore thou wast brought, and accused falsly: no man did take thy part, or speak a good word for thee.

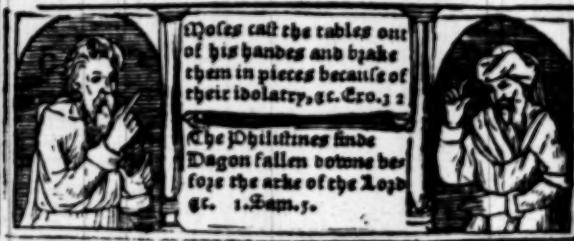
Pilate caused thee to be



He shall break
downe their altars,
he shal destroy
their images. for
now they shall say,



We have no king be
cause we feared not
the Lord, and what
should a king do to
us? Osa.10.



Moses cast the tables out
of his handes and brake
them in pieces because of
their idolatry, &c. Exo.32.

The Philistines finde
Dagon fallen downe be
fore the arke of the Lord
Ex. 13 Sam.5.



Meditations.

whipped and scourged, and to be handled most pitifully, to se if any pitie might apeare with the Prelates, but no man at all pitied thee.

Barrabas was preferred before thee: all the people, head and taile, was against thee & cryed, hang thee vp: vnjustly to death wast thou iudged: thou wast crowned w thornes that pearced thy braines: thou wast made a mocking stocke: thou wast reviled, beaten, and most miserably handled.

Thou wentst through Jerusalem, to the place of execution, euen to the mount Caluery: a great crosse to hange thee on, was layde vpon thy

Saul sayd to Doeg, turne thou and fall upon the priestes. And Doeg the Edomite turned, sc. 1. Sa. 23.

Achalia syng her sonne to be dead, destroyed all the lungenes seide. But Jehothes ba, sc. 4. Reg. 11.

Herode caused all male children to be slaine that were in Bethlehem and in all the costes therof



from two yere olde and under, according to the tyme which he had diligently searched, sc. Mat. 2.



m.j.

Prayers and

backe to beare and drawe, as long as thou wast able.

Thy body was racked, to be nayled to the tree: thy hāds were bored thorow, & thy feete also: nayles were put thorow them to fasten thee thereon: thou wast hanged betwene heauen & earth, as one spewed out of heauen, and vomited out of the earth, unworthy of any place: the high priest laughed thee to scorne: the elders blasphemed thee, and sayd, God hath no care for thee: the common people laughed and cried out vpon thee: thrist oppressed thee, but vineger onely & gall was geuen thee to drinke: heauen shined not on thee: the

And Jesus when he
was baptised, came
straight out of the
water. And lo, the
heauens were ope:

ned vnto him, and
John saw the spirite
of God descending
like a dove, &c.
Matt. 3.

Lift up thy roade and
stretch out thine hande
vpon the sea, &c.
Exodus. 14.

They cutte downe a
branche with one clus-
ter of grapes, and beare
it vpon, &c. *Num. 13.*



Meditations.

Sunne gaue thee no lyght:
the earth was afayrd to beare
thee: Sathan tempted thee,
and thine owne senses caused
thee to cry out: *My God my
G O D why hast thou forsaken
me?* Oh wonderfull passions
which thou suffredst. In them
thou teachest me, in them
thou comfortest me: for by the
God is my father, my sinnes
are forgeuen. By the I should
learne to feare God, to loue
God, to hope in God, to hate
synne, to be patient, to call vpon
God, and never to leau
hym for any temptations, but
with thee to cry: *Father into
thy handes, I commende my spirite.*



God spake to Jacob, Get thes
out of this countrey. Jas-
cob tooke all his goodes and
cattell. sc. Gen. 31.



David asked counsell of the
Lord, saying: Shall I go up
into any cities of Judah, sc.
1. Sam. 2.



The Angel said to
Joseph: Arise and
take the babe and
his mother and go
into the land of E



raci, for they are
dead which sought
the babes life. Then
he arose and took
the babe sc. Mat. 2.





The tempter came
to Christ saying: If
thou be the sonne of
God, commaunde
that these stones be



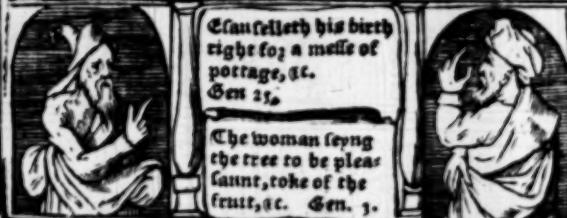
made b^read. But he
aunswerring, sayd, it
is written, Man shall
not live by b^read on-
ly, &c. Mat^h. 4.



A meditation of Gods power, beautie, goodnes, &c.

Because thou lord wouldest haue vs to loue thee, not onely doost thou will, entice, allure & prouoke vs, but also doost commaund vs so to do, promising thy self vnto such as loue thee, and threatening vs with damnation if we doo otherwyse: wherby we may see both our great corruption and nougtnes, and also thine excedyng great mercy towardes vs.

First, concerning our corruptiō and nougtnes, what a thing is it, that power, riches, authoritie, beautie, goodnes, liberalitie, truth, iustice, (which all thou art good lord)



Cainselled his birth
right for a messe of
porrage, &c.
Gen 25.



The woman sayng
the tree to be plea-
sante, roke of the
fruit, &c. Gen. 3.



Meditations.

cannot moue vs to loue thee: whatsoeuer thynges we see, fayre, good, wyse, mighty, are but euē sparkles of that powēr, beautie, goodnes, wisdom, which þ art. For to þ end thou mightst declare thy riches, beauty, power, wisdom, þ hast not only made, but still doost conserue all creatures to be (as David sayth of the heauens) declarers and setters forth of thy glory, and as a booke to teach vs to know thee.

How fayre thou art, þ beautie of the Sunne, Moone, Stars, light, flowers, riuers, fieldes, hils, birdes, beastes, men and all creatures, yea the goodly shape and forme of the

 Elijah stretched himself upon the childe, and the Lord heard the voice of Elijah, &c. 3. Reg. 17.

 Elijah coming into the house, and behold, the childe was dead, and he stretched, &c. 4. Reg. 4.



Christ cried with a
loud voicer, Lazarus
come forth. Then he
that was dead came
forth bound hand



A foote with bandes
and his face was
bound with a napkin. Jesus said unto
them, etc. John. 11.





He was transfigur
ed before them, and
his face did shine
as the sunne, and
his clothes were



as white as the
lighthe. And beholde,
there appeared unto
them Moses and E-
lia, &c. March. 17.

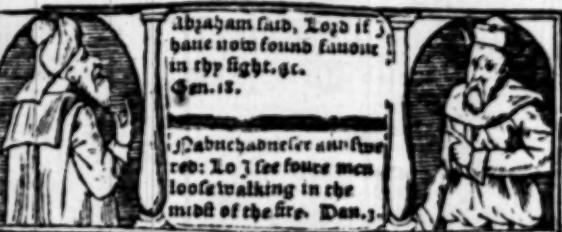


Prayers and

whole world doth declare.

How mighty thou art, we
are taught by the creation of
this world euen of nought, by
gouerning the wicked mighty Gi-
ants therof, by ouerthrowing
their deuises, by repressing þ ra-
ges of the sea win her bounds,
by stormes, by tempestes, by
fires: these and such lyke De-
clare vnto vs thine invisible,
almighty, and terrible power,
whereby thou subduest all
thinges vnto thee.

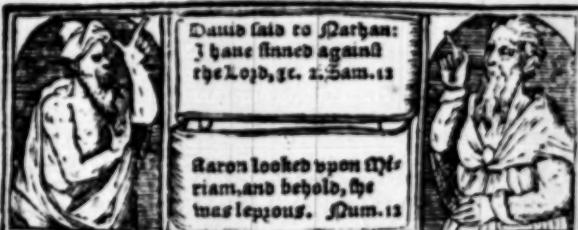
How riche thou art, thys
worlde, thy great and infinite
treasurehouse doth well De-
clare. What plenty is there,



Meditations.

not onely of thinges, but also of euery kinde of things! Bea how doost thou yearely and daily multiply these kyndes? How many seedes doost thou make of one seede? yea what great increse doost thou bring it vnto! These cannot but put vs in remembraunce of the exceeding riches that thou hast. For if to thyne enemies which loue thee not (as the most part in this world be) if to the thou geuest so plentifully thy riches here, what shal we thinke ihat with thy selfe thou hast layde vp for thy frendes!

How good thou art, all creatures generally and perticularly do teach. What creature





When Christ came
near Ierusalem he
beheld the citie and
wept for it, saying:
O if thou hadst even



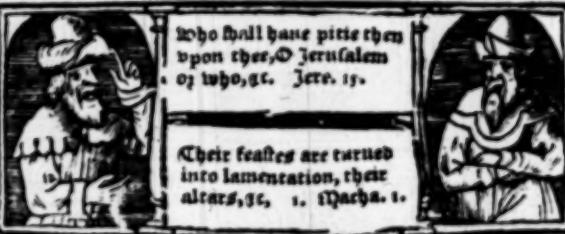
Knownen at the least
in this thy day those
chinges which be-
long unto thy peace
et. Luke. 19.



Prayers and

is there in the worlde which
thou hast not made for our cō-
moditie! I will not say how
that thou mightst haue made
vs creatures without sense or
reason if thou haddeſt wouldeſ.
But amongſt al things, none
doth teach vs ſo thy great loue
towardes vs, as doth þe death
of thy moſt dearely beloued
ſonne, who ſuffered the paynes
and terroures thereof, yea and
hell it ſelue, for our ſakes. If
this thy loue had bene but a
ſmal loue, it would neuer haue
laſted ſo long, nor Christ ſhould
neuer haue died.

A prayer to Christ
crucified.



Who ſhall haue pitie then
upon theſe, O Ierusalem
or who, &c. Jere. 15.

Their feaſtes are turned
into lamentation, their
altars, &c. 1. Maſha. 1.



Meditations.

As thou O Lord, wast crucified for me, so I beseeche thee crucify me with thee, that I may ryse agayne with thee to euerlasting lyfe. Thy flesh was crucified for me: crucifie with thee (O Christ) the kingdom of the flesh which hath dominion in me, that I may put of the olde Adam, and by newnes of lyfe, may be transformed into thee that second Adam, sinne, infidelite, and the whole tiranny of Sathan beyng vanquished and ouercome. Bring to passe, O Lord, that by thy crosse and painefull sufferyng, thy yoke may be to me made light, and thy burden easy, that willing-



Christ riding to Jerusalem. many spred their garments in the way, other tare downe branches of



the trees & straine them in the way. And they that went before, and they that followed, ge Mark 11



The women sang by
concole in their play,
and said: ge. 1. Sam. 23

The children of the pro
pheters came to meete
Heilsha, ge. 4. Reg. 2.





Jesus went into the temple and began to cast out them that sold and bought, saying unto them it



is written, Myne house is the house of prayer, but ye haue made it a den of theunes. Luke. 15



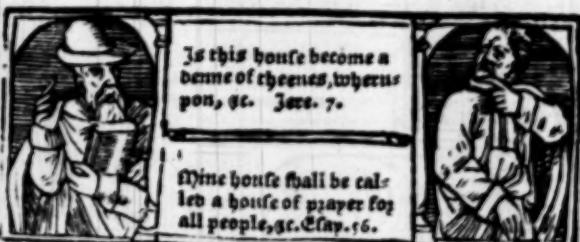
Prayers and

ly and gladly following thee,
I may come whether thou art
gone : that is , to thy father
most blessed and immortall,
from whom nothing shall af-
terwardes be able to seperate
vs.

* God forbid that I should reioyce
in any thing but in the crosse of
our Lorde Iesus Christ, whereby
the world is crucified unto me,
and I unto the world.

 A prayer to Christ
ascended and reigning in glory.

H good Christ, our first
begotten brother and
tender harted Joseph:



Is this house become a
denne of theunes, wherupon, sc. Jer. 7.

Mine house shall be cal-
led a house of prayer for
all people, sc. Esay. 56.



Meditations.

oh naturall sonne of that Father, to whome we are made children of adoption through thee: oh our head reigning on high in glory: forget not vs thy poore members here on earth, wherinto abasyng thy selfe, thou camest downe and sufferedst for vs most cruell death. Out of this thy throne of maiestie and glory, thou puttest vs in assured hope & confidence, that we also shall attain to that blessed place whether thou art gone before to take possession for vs. Oh our strong tower of defence and succor, what can hurt vs now trusting in thee! Most vnhappy are they which are igno-



The chiefe priests
and the Scribes and
the Elders of the
people, consulted
him that night



Take Jesus by little
rie and kill him. But
they said, not on the
feast day, least any
oppose, &c. Math. 26



when Iosephes bres
ther saw him a faire
of, &c. Gen. 37.

Absolom rose up eas-
y and strode hard by
the, &c. 2 Sam. 16.



They appoynted vnto him thirtie pieces of siluer, and from that tyme Judas sought oportunitie



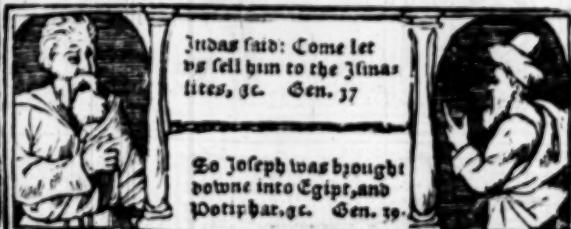
to betray Christ his maister. Now on the first day of the feast of unleavened bread, &c. March. 26



Prayers and

rant of thee. Most happy are they which alwayes beholde thee. Blessed are they which haue knownen thee here in the dayes of their mortalitie: but more blessed are they which see thee in the heauens, and shall see thee raigning with thy fa-
ther in ioyes incomparable.

Oh Lord, the onely ioy and comfort of our soules, shew vs thy louing countenance: embrase vs with the armes of thy mercy: receive vs O good Joseph thy younger brethern, with þ kisse of comfort: poure into our hartes thy holy spirit: plucke vs vp from the earth & earthly things: open our eies and lift them vp vnto thee: o-



Judas said: Come let vs sell him to the Iudeans
lites, &c. Gen. 37

So Joseph was brought downe into Egyp特, and
Potiphar, &c. Gen. 39.



Meditations.

pen thy mouth and call vs unto thee: open our eares that we may heare thee , so that whatsoeuer we do speake or thinke,it may be directed unto thee alone,our redemer,mediatour and aduocate.

If ye be risen agayne with Christ, seke the things which are aboue where Christ sitteth at the right haund of God: set your affection on things that are aboue, and not on things which are on the earth.

A A prayer for the
avoyding of Gods deserved wrath
and vengeance for our sinne.

Vhen we looke backe &
behold our sinfull lyfe
past, what a dungeon

Melchisedech brought forth bread and wine,
and he, &c. Gen. 14.

Moses said to the peopple of Israel: This is
that bread, &c. Exo. 16



Jesus at his last
supper as they did
ate, took bread, &
whch he had gotten
thankes brake it,



and gave it to his
disciples, saying:
Take,eat, this is
my body, &c.
Mark. 14.



Prayers and

of errors, vice, and wickednes
openeth it selfe vnto vs: so that
there is no man but he must
needs be ashamed of himself
when he calleth to mind what
he hath bene , and tremble
when he considereth the wic-
kednes and sinfull course of
hys life to come. For who shal
undertake that the rest of our
lyfe shall be any better then
that is past? How can we then
sufficiently magnifie & prayse
thy great mercy, which hast
differred thy punishment so
long? Beholding therefore this
our daungerous and misera-
ble state, we come vnto thee
(O thou great and mighty
iudge) in trembling & feare,



Jesus said: all ye
shall be offended by
me this night, &c.
He said moreover
vnto them, like ye



here while I go
and pray yonder.
And he took Peter
and the two sonnes
of Zebedee. Mat. 26.



I saw all Israel scattered
Leeps that had no shepes
hased, &c. 3. Reg. 22.



Hesilda says: behold thou
shalt see it with thine eyes
but thou, &c. 4. Reg. 7.

Meditations.

humblly beseeching thee not to heape vpon vs thy deserued vengeance, but let thy tender kindenes and loue thou bearest to Jesus Christ thy deare sonne our gracious Lord and redemer, couer our iniquities: for whose sake, though we deserue all extremity, thou doost pardon vs.

T If thou Lord shalt straitly marke our iniquities (O Lord) who shall be able to abide it?

T A prayer to God for his helpe and protection against the obstinate enemies of the truth.

M O st righteous iudge, God of all mercy and comfort, which by thy

The foolish virgines
came also saying, Lord
Lord, ge. Marq. 25.

The great Dragon
that olde serpent was
cast out, ge. Rhee. 12.



Jesus knowing all
things that shoulde
come, went forth
and said vnto them
Whome seek ye?



They answered him
Jesus of Nazareth,
Jesus answered I
am he. Judas also
sc. John. 18.



Prayers and

secret iudgement and wisdom
doost suffer the wicked to triumph and increase for a tyme,
for trial of the faith of thy wel-
beloued little flocke, and the
mortifying of their lustes, but
at length to the vtter confusio
of the enemies, and ioyfull de-
liverance of thy people: looke
down, we besech thee, on thy
dispersed sheepe out of thy ho-
ly habitation in heauen, and
strengthen our weakenes a-
gainst their furious rages: a-
bate their pryde: asswage their
malice: confound their deui-
ses, wherwith they lift vp the-
selues agaynst Christ Jesus
thy sonne our Lord and Sa-
uiour, to deface his glory and

Iudas had ginen
them a token say-
ing: whomsoeuer
I kisse, he it is, take
him and lead him

away. And as soone
as he was come, he
goeth to him and
sach: Maister, mai-
ster, &c. Matthe. 26.



Jacob Iacobus multe con-
peacently, and smote
him under the ribbe that
he died. &c. 2. Sam. 1.

Simon to redeme Jonas-
than, sendeth mony and
the children to Cipron
&c. 1. Macha. 11.



Meditations.

set vp Antichrist. We be not able of our selues to thyunke a good thought , much lesse to stand against their assaultes, except thy vndeserued grace and mighty arme defend and deliuere vs. Performe thy promises made to Jacob, and stop the mouthes of the cursed Edomites. Call them to repentance whom thou hast appoin- to saluation, bring home them that runne astray, lighten the blynde , and teache the igno- raunt: forgeue all those that wilfully and obstinately rebel not against thy holy will , let thy feareful threatnynge pierce our stony hartes , and make vs tremble at thy iudgements.



The Jewes spate
Christ in his face,
and buffeted him
saying: Prophesy
unto vs O Christ



who is he that
smore thee? Peter
sate without in the
hall, and a maid, se
Matth. 26.



When Cham the sonne of
Chanaan saw the nakednes
of his father, he told his two
brethren, &c Gen. 9:2

¶ Helicon is mocked of little
children crying unto him:
Come up thou baldhead, &c.
4. Reg. 2.



Prayers and

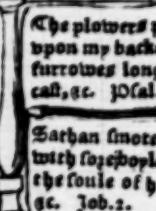
Make the examples of them
whom thou hast ouerthowne
in their own deuises, as Cain,
Cham, Nemrod, Esau, Pha-
rao, Saule, Achitophell, Ju-
das, & such other to be a war-
ning for vs, that we set not by
our selues agaynst thy holy
will. Graunt free passage to
thy holy worde, that it may
worke effectually in vs the
worke of lyfe and blessed hope
of our saluation, to the eternal
praise of thy maiestie, through
our mediatour Christ Jesus:
to whome with thee and the
holy ghost, three persons and
one God, be prayse & thanks-
geuyng in all congregations
world without end. So be it.

Pilate let Bara-
bas loose unto thē
and scourged Jes-
sus, and delivereſ
him to be crucified

Then the solidi-
ous of the gouern-
our took Jesus in
to the common
hall, sc. Mat. 27.

The plowes ploway
upon my backe, and
furrowes long did
call, sc. Psal. 131.

Sathan smote Job
with sochoples sed
the soule of his foot
sc. Job. 2.



Meditations.

A Prayer for the afflicted and persecuted under the tyranny of Antichrist.

Mercifull father , who
neuer dost forsake such
as put their trust in
thee : stretch forth thy mighty
arme to the defence of our bre-
thren , by the rage of enemies
persecuted and greeuously tor-
mented in sundry places for
the true profession of thy holy
Gospell , who in theyr extreme
necessitie cry for comfort vnto
thee . Let not thy long suffe-
ring O Lorde , be an occasion
eyther to encrease the tyranny
of thy enemies , or to discour-
age thy children , but with

When thou hast done all
thy dutie, sitte downe that
thou maist recene accounts
of. Eccle. 12.

Abner said vnto David,
who art thou that criest
to the king, q.c.
1. Sam. 16.

And the soldi-
ours platted a
crown of thorne
upon his head, and
a reade in his right

hand, and bowed
their knees before
him and mocked
him, saying: God
saue, q.c. March. 27



Pilate tooke water
and wached hys
handes before the
multitude, saying:
I am innocent of

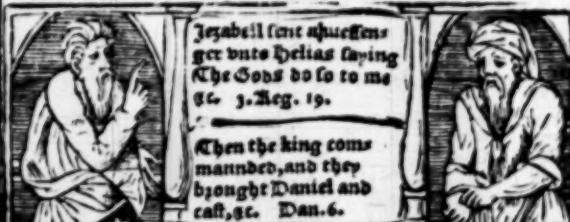


the death of this
just man, looke you
to it. Then answer-
ed all the people,
sc. Marth. 27.



Prayers and

speede O Lorde, consider their
great misries and afflictions.
Preuent the cruell devise of
Aman: stay the rage of Holop-
hernes: breake of the counsell
of Achitophell. Let not y wic-
ked say: Where is now their God?
Let thy afflicted flocke feele
present ayde and relieve from
thee O Lord: looke downe up-
on them with thy pitifull eye
from thy holy habitation: send
terror and trembling among
their enemies: make an end of
their outragious tyrany: beate
backe their boldnes in suppres-
sing thy truth, in Destroying
thy true seruantes, in defacing
thy glory, & in setting vp An-
tichrist. Let them not thus



Jezebel sent shewens
gret unto Elias saying
The Gods do so to me
sc. 3. Reg. 19.

When the king com-
manded, and they
brought Daniel and
cast, sc. Dan. 6.



Meditations.

proudly aduaunce them selues agaynst thee and thy Christ, but let them vnderstand and feele that agaynst thee they fight. Preserue and defend the vine which thy right hād hath planted, and let all nations see the glory of thine annointed, Amen.

¶ A Prayer to be sayd
before the receauing of the
Communion.

O Father of mercy and God of all consolatiōn, seing all creatures do knowledge and cōfesse thee to be their gouernour & Lord, it becometh vs the workman-

Abraham tooke the wood of the burnt offring, and layd it upon Isaac his sonne, &c.
Gene. 22.

Behold the widow was there gathering sticks, and Elijah called her, and said, &c.
1. Reg. 17.



and Jesus bare his
crosse and came into
a place named Gol-
gotha, where they
cencilled him and



two other with him
on either side one,
and Jesus in the
midst of them, &c.
John. 19.





and when they
were come to the
place which is cal-
led Caluaria, there
they crucified him

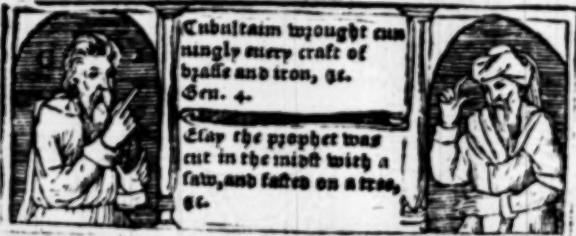


and the evill doers,
one on the right
hand, and the other
on the left, &c.
Luke. 23.



Prayers and

ship of thine owne handes, at
all times to reuerence & mag-
nifie thy godly maiestie: first,
for that thou hast created vs
to thine owne Image and si-
militude, but chiefly because
thou hast deliuered vs frō that
euerlasting death and damna-
tion, into the which Sathan
drew mankind by the meanes
of sinne: from the bondage
wherof neyther man, nor An-
gell was able to make vs free,
but thou (O Lorde) riche in
mercy, and infinite in good-
nes, hast prouided our redemp-
tion to stand in thine onely
and welbeloued sonne: whom
of very loue, þ didst geue to be
made man like vnto vs in all



Cubultain wrought cru-
elly every craft of
brass and iron, &c.
Gen. 4.

Elay the prophet was
cut in the middle with a
saw, and falleſ on a tree,
&c.



Meditations.

thinges, sinne excepted, that in hys body he might receaue the punishment of our transgression, by hys death to make satisfaction to thy iustice, and by hys resurrection to destroy him that was authour of death, and so to bring againe life to the worlde, from which the whole offspring of Adam was most iustly exiled.

O Lord, we acknowledge that no creature was able to comprehend the length and breadth, the deepenes and height of that thy most excellent loue which moued thee to shewe mercy where none was deserued, to promise and geue lyfe where death had



One of the soldiours with a speare
peacerd his side, &
so ther can there
out bloud and wa-



ter. And he that
saw it bare record
and his record is
true. And he that
saith. John. 19.



With the ribbe which the
Lord God had taken from
the man, sc. Gen. 2.

The Lord said to Moses
Thou shall smite the rocks
and water, sc. Exo. 17



Prayers and

gotten victory, to receaue vs
into thy grace when we could
doe nothing but rebell against
thy maiestie. O Lord, y^e blind
dulnes of our corrupt nature
will not suffer vs sufficiently
to weigh these thy most ample
benefites: yet neuertheles at
the commaundement of Jesus
Christ our Lorde, we present
our selues to thys hys table
(which he hath left to be vsed
in remembraunce of hys death
vntill hys comming agayne)
to declare and witnes before
the wrold, that by hym alone
we haue receaued libertie and
life: that by hym alone thou
doest acknowledge vs to bee
thy children and heires: that



Joseph tooke the bo-
dy and wrapped it
in a cleane linnen
clot, and layd
it in his new come



which he had between
out even in the rock
and rolled a great
stone to the doore, sc.
Math. 27.



As soon as the sunne was
downe, Johne comman-
dethe that they, sc. Iosu.3



Then they arose and
wene all night, and tooke
the body, sc. 1 Sam. 11



Meditations.

by hym alone we haue entrance to thy throne of thy grace: that by him alone we are possessed in our spirituall kingdome, to eate and drinke at his table , with whom we haue our conuersation presently in heauen, and by whom our bo-dyes shall be raised vp agayne from the duste , and shall bee placed with hym in that endless ioy, which thou (O father of mercy) hast prepared for thine elect before the foundation of the world was layde, And these most inestimable benefites we acknowledge and confesse to haue receaued of thy free mercy and grace , by thine onely beloued sonne Ic-



There was Mary Magdalene and the other Mary sitting ouer against the sepulchre. Ch. neze

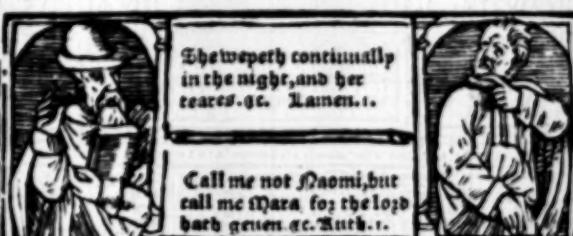


Day that followed the day of preparing, the hie priests and Pharisies, &c. Math. 27.



The wepereth continually in the night, and her teares. &c. Lamen. 1.

Call me not Naomi, but call me Mara, for the lord hath givien. &c. Ruth. 1.





He layd it in a tomb
between out of a roche
wherein was never
man yet layd. And
that day was the



preparing of the Bas-
borth, & the Saborth
done on. The women
that followed after
sc. Luke. 23.

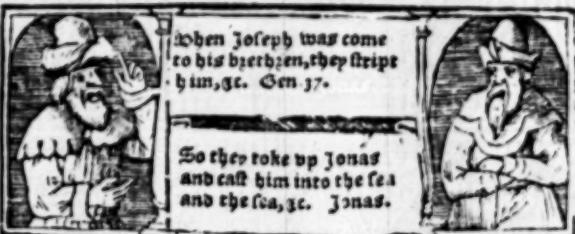


Prayers and

sus Christ. For the which ther-
fore we thy congregation, mo-
ued by thy holy spirite , render
to thee all thankes, praise, and
glory, for euer and euer.

A thankesgeuing af-
ter the receauing of the holy
Communion.

Ost mercifull fathur,
we render vnto thee
all prayse, thankes, ho-
nour , & glory , for that it hath
pleased thee of thy great mer-
cies , to graunt vs miserable
sinners, so excellent a gift and
treasure , as to receave vs into
the fellowship & company of
thy deare sonne Jesus Christ



When Joseph was come
to his bier, they stript
him, sc. Gen 37.

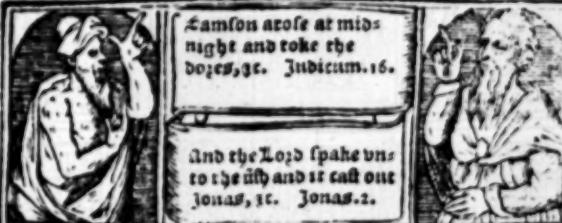


So they tooke up Jonas
and cast him into the sea
and the sea, sc. Jonas.



Meditations.

our Lord, whom thou hast delinered to death for vs, & hast geuen hym vnto vs as a necessary foode and nourishment vnto euerlasting lyfe. And now we besech thee also (O heauenly father) to graunt vs thy request, that thou never suffer vs to become so vnkind, as to forget so worthy benefites, but rather imprint and fasten them sure in our hartes, that we may grow & encrease dayly more and more in true fayth, which continually is exercised in all maner of good workes: and so much y rather (O Lord) confirme vs in these perillous dayes and rages of Sathan, that we may con-





Jesus appeared unto
to Mary Magdalene
out of whom he had
cast viii. devils. v. 1



We went and told
them that had bene
with him which
mouened, 2d. Mar. 16



Prayers and

stantly stand and continue in
the confession of the same, to
the aduauncemēt of thy glory,
which art God ouer al things,
blessed for euer, So be it.

¶ A Prayer for wise-
dome to governe the Realme.

A Lmighty God & King
of all Kinges, Lorde of
heauē & earth, by whose
ordinaunce Princes haue go-
uernance of mortal me, wher-
as the wisest King Salomon
plainly confesseth hym self vn-
able to governe his kingdome
without thy helpe & assistance:
how much lesse shall I thy
handmaide, being by kinde a



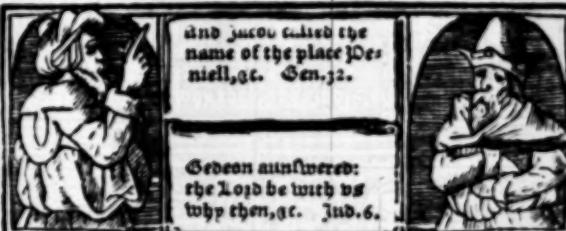
The king said unto Dar-
niell: O Daniel the ser-
vant, 2d. Daniel. 6,

When I had past a little
from them, then I found
him, 2d. Cant. 3.



Meditations.

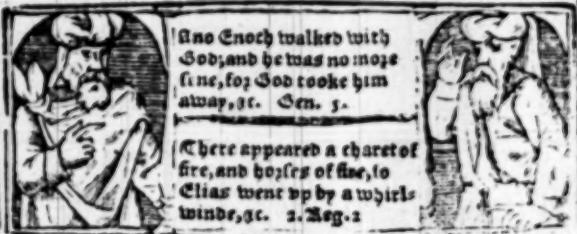
weake womā, haue sufficient
abilitie to rule these thy king-
domes of England and Ire-
land , an innumerable & war-
like nation , or how shall I
possibly be able to beare the in-
finite weight of so great a bur-
den, vnlesse thou (O most mer-
cifull father) as thou hast of
thine own liberalitie, without
my deserving and agaynst the
expectation of many , geuen
me a kingdomē and made me
to reigne , doe also in my reig-
ning endue and helpe me with
thy heauenly grace , without
which , none , euen the wisest
among the childre of men , can
once thinke a right thought.
Thou therefore (O endlesse





Prayers and

fountaine of all wisedome) send downe from thy holy heauen, and fro the soueraigne throne of thy maiestie, thy wisedome, to be euer with me, and alway to assist me, to watch and labour with me in gouerning the common weale: and that it may so teach and instruct me thy hādmaide, that I may discerne betwene good & euill, and betwene right & wronge, that I may euer haue willingness, boldnes, & power, to geue deserued punishment to þ giltye, louingly to defend the innocent, liberally to cherish the painefull and profitable members of the common weale: finally without regard of per-



Meditations.

sions, wþout accompt of worldly respectes take in hand, execute, and performe that which I shall know to please thee alone: that when thou þ rightfull iudge that shalt require many & great thynges at their handes to whom many and great thinges are committed, shalt call vs all to a straite reckening, I be not condemned as giltie of euill gouernance: but if I thy handmaide, by naturall frailtie, weaknes, and want of cõsideration, shall in any thing haue swarued from the right way, it may please thee of thy great mercy (most soueraigne king and most louing fater) for





Mary Magdalene at the
sepulcher weyng,
and as she wopt, she
bowes her selfe into



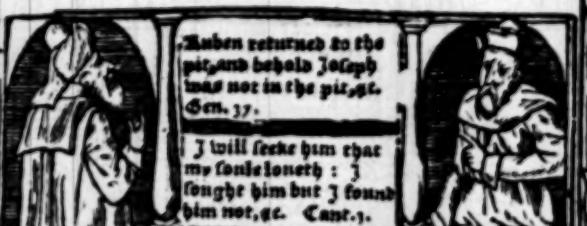
The sepulcher and
two angels in
white sitting, the one
st. John. 20.



Prayers and

Jesus Christ thy sonnes sake,
to pardon me, and graunt that
after this earthly kingdome
expired, I may with thee en-
joy the heauenly and euerla-
sting kingdome, through the
same Jesus Christ thy sonne,
our Lorde and Mediator, to
whom with thee and with the
holy ghost, the only king of
all worldes, immortall,
inuisible, & onely wise
God, be all honour
and glory for
ever.

..



Zeben returned to the
pit, and behold Joseph
was not in the pit, st.
Gen. 37.

I will secke him that
my soule loneth : I
sougher him but I found
him not, st. Cant. 1.



Dominus in furore.

PSALME. VI.

When David by his sinnes had pronounced Gods wrath, and now felte not onely his band against him, but also conceyued the horrors of death everlasting, he desirereth forgenenes, bewailing that if God tooke him away in his indignation, he should lacke occasion to prayse him as he was wont to do whiles he was among me. Then sodenly feeling Gods mercy, he sharply rebuketh his enemies which reioyced in his affliction.

Lorde rebuke me not in thine indignatio: neither chasten me in thy displeasure.

My soule is also sore troubled: but Lord how long wilt

There shall come a rod
forth of the stocke of
Jesse, and a graffe, &c.
Ezep. 11.

There shall come a star
of Jacob, and a scepter
shall rise of Israell, &c.
Zezek. 24.



A. j.

PSALME VI.

thou punish me!

Turne thee, O Lord, and
deliuer my soule, Oh saue me
for thy mercies sake.

For in death no man reme-
breth thee, and who will geue
thee thankes in the pit?

I am wery of my groaning,
every night wash I my bedde
and water my couch w teares.

My beautie is gone for very
trouble, and worne away be-
cause of all mine enemies.

Away frō me all that worke
vanitie, for the Lorde hath
heard the voyce of my weeping.

The Lorde hath heard my
petition, the Lord will heare
my prayer.

All mine enemies shall be



Mary the mother of
Jesus besoughte to Jo-
seph her husband, be-
tweyn they came toge-
ther, was founde



With child by the
holyn ghost. Che Jo-
seph her husband
being a iust man, &c
March. 1.



But thou shalt go unto
my fachers house, and to
my kynred, and take a
wife, &c. Gen. 24.

I will speake soz her that
she may be gauen ther to
wife. Soz to therdow the
right of her, &c. Tob. 6.



PSALME VI.

confounded & sore vexed : they
shall be turned backe and put
to shame sodainly.

*A prayer taken out of the
VI. Psalme.*

VE deserue without dout
(O almighty God) for
our wicked offences and
infinite sinnes, to be se-
uerely chastised of thee : but tru-
styng to thy great mercy , we most
humbly beseeche thee that thou
wilte not punishe vs in thy wrath,
nor in thy heauye displeasure.
We tremble, O our good father,
and be in manner astonied with
feare, when we call to mynde our
owne sinnes and thy righteousnes.
Do not therfore, we besech thee,
as we haue with our euill deedes



And in the vi month
the angell Gabiell
was sent fro God to
a citie in Galile, na-
med Nazareth, to a



virgine affianced to
a man whose name
was Joseph, of the
house of Dauid, &c.
Luke. i.



The seede of the iuer
man shall troue a goad
the head of the serpent
Gen. 3.

The angel said to him,
The Lord is with this
thy valiant man.
Judges. 6.





And Mary arste
and went with hant
into the hilly coun-
try to a city of Ju-
da, and entred into



The house of Zacha-
rius and saluted
Elizabeth. And it
came to passe, &c.
Luke. i.

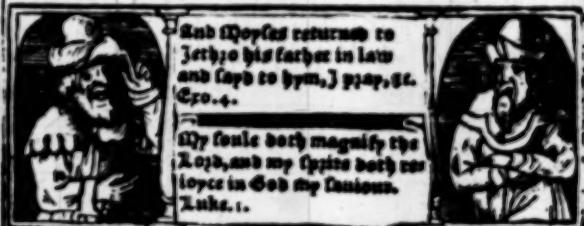
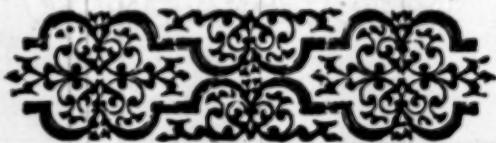


44

A prayer.

deserued, throw vs downe to hell,
for there we shall not be able to
sing to thy glory, nor to set forth
thy prayse. Our enemies do gredi-
ly desire to haue it so: but thou, O
God, looke backe vpon the teares
of them that trust in thee, & make
the workers of wickednes to de-
part from vs. Finally so heare vs,
that they all may be ashamed &
confounded that are enemies
to our safetie and to thy
glory, through Iesus
Christ our Lord.

Amen.



And Moyse returned to
Jethro his father in law
and said to hym, I praye, &c.
Exo. 4.

My soule doth magnify the
Lord, and my spirit doth re-
joice in God my Saviour.
Luke. 1.



Beati quorum.

PSALME XXXII.

45

GDavid punished with greevous sicknes
for his sinnes, counteth them blessed to
whome God doth not impute their
transgressions. And after that he had
confesed his sinnes and obtained par-
don, he exhorteth the wicked men to
live godly, and the good to reioyce.

BLessed is he whose vi-
righteousnes is forge-
uen, and whose sinne
is couered.

Blessed is the man vnto
whome the Lord imputeth
no sinne, and in whose spirite
there is no guile.

For while I helde my tong,
my bones consumed awaye,
thorough my daily complay-



When the dayes
were accomplished,
Mary brought forth
her first begotten
sonne and wrapped



him in swadling
clothes, and laid
him in the manger
because there was
no roome, &c. Lu. 2.



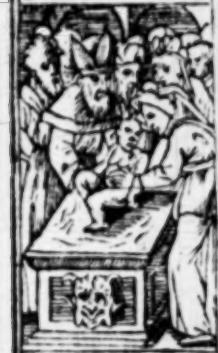
Out thy spoes of thy feete
for the place wheron thou
standest, is holy ground.
Exod. 3.

Aarons rod bring putt in
the tabernacle did blossom
and I will make crafts ge.
Ex. Num. 17.





And when the viii.
daies were accom-
plished, that they
should circumcise
the childe, his name



was then called Ies-
sus, which was so
named of the angel,
before he was concei-
ued, sc. Luke. 2.



C. I.



PSALME XXXII.
ning.

For thy hand is heauy vpon
me day & night, and my moy-
sture is lyke the droughe in
sommer.

I will knowledge my sinne
vnto thee, and mine vnrighte-
ousnes haue I not hid.

I sayde, I will confess my
sinnes vnto the Lord, and so
thou forgauest the wickednes
of my sinne.

For this shall every one that
is godly, make his prayer vnto
thee, in a tyme when thou
mayst be found: but in þ great
water floudes, they shall not
come nigh hym.

Thou art a place to hide me
in, thou shalt preserue me from



Abraham circumcised his
sonne Iacob when he was
eight daies old, as God had
comanded him, sc. Gen. 21.



Let every manchilde among
you be circumcised. That is,
we shall circumcise the fores-
kin of your flesh, sc. Gen. 17.



PSALME XXXII.

trouble, thou shalte compasse
me about with songes of deli-
uerance.

I will enforme thee & teach
thee in the way wherein thou
shalt go, and I wil guide thee
with mine eye.

Be ye not lyke to horse and
mule, which haue no vnder-
standing, whose mouths must
be holden with bit and bridle,
lest they fall vpon thee.

Great plages remayne for
the vngodly, but who so put-
teth his trust in the Lord,mer-
cy embraceth hym on euery
syde.

We glad O ye righteous &
reioyce in the Lord, & be ioyful
all ye that are true of harte.

Abner said to David, make
covenant with me, and be:
hold, mine hand shall be
with thee, &c. 2. Sam. 3.

The Quene of Saba byng
giffes to Ierusalem to Sa-
lomon, with a very great
trayne, &c. 3. Reg. 10.



where is the king
of the Jewes that is
boyn, for we haue
seen his stature in the
East, and are come to



worship him. When
Herode the king
heard this, he was
trembled, & all Ieru-
salem ge. Mat. 2.





When the dayes of
purification after
the lawe of Moses,
were accomplished,
they brought Jesus



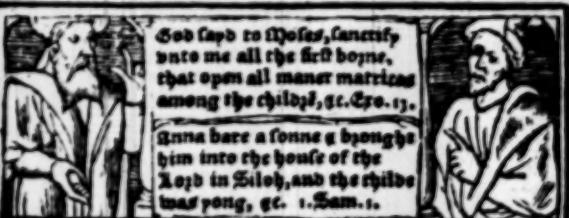
to Jerusalem to p^res-
ent him to the lord,
as it is written in
the lawe of the lord,
Luke. 2.



¶ A prayer taken out of the
XXXII. Psalme.



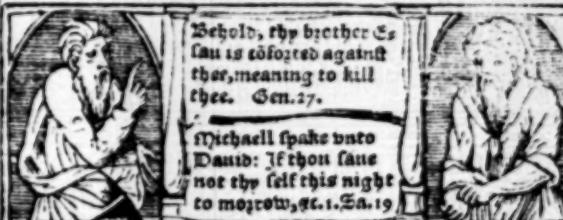
E are taught by thee,
O our most good and
mighty God, that here
in standeth the true fe-
licitie of those that be
thyne, that their sinnes be forge-
uen, couered, and not layd to their
charge in thy iudgement. Of the
obtaining whereof, if euer there
were neede, now it appeareth that
we haue greatest neede of it, when
the calamities of this present time
do set our sinnes before our eyes.
For we feele that thy hand waxeth
heauy vpon thy church, where-
fore we haue thought it best for vs
not to cloke our synnes, but to
confesse them openly before thee,
and we distrust not, that thou of
thy great goodnes wilt forth with
pardon & forgueue vs our offences.



A prayer.

49

Wherfore being thine owne, we beseeche thee at this tyme, when we doulte not that thou wilte be founde, that thou wilt not suffer thy people to be ouerwhelmed of the vngodly which now abounde like vnto ouerflowing waters. Be thou to vs a place of succour & refuge in these afflictions. Do thou instruct and teach vs the wayes of saluation, and whatsoeuer portion of brutish and vntamed lust remai-neth in vs, do thou with the bitte and bridle of thy spirite so subdue and restraine, that we be not for it throwne hedlong into euerlasting destruction. And at length O Lord let the sorrowes and miseries be poured out vpon the enemies of thy glory: but let those that trust in thee be fenced and defended with thy singular bountifullnes, that they which be zealous louers



B. j.



he shall breake
downe their altars,
he shal deloy
their images. for
wote they shall say,



we have no king be
cause we feared not
the Lord, and what
should a king do to
us. Ose. 10.



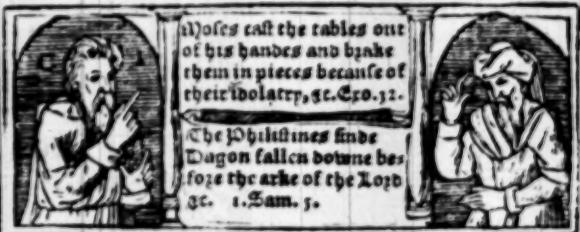
50
A Prayer.

of thy name and vpright in harte,
may reioyce in thee and triumphe
with perfect gladnes, through Ie-
sus Christ our Lord.

*An other out of
the same Psalme.*



Hey are vndoub-
tedly blessed (O al-
mighty G O D) to
whom of thy mercy
thou hast vouchsa-
ued to pardon their
sinnes, and not to impute to them
but to couer and forgeue all the
wickednes and misdoing what so
euer it be, that hath heretofore de-
filed them. We do most certainly
know, that it is impossible for vs
to obteine so great a benefite, vn-
lesse we do first onely see our owne



Moses cast the tables out
of his handes and brake
them in pieces because of
their idolatry, &c. Exo. 32.

The Philitines finde
Dagon fallen downe bes-
fore the arke of the Lord
&c. 1.Sam. 5.



A prayer.

51

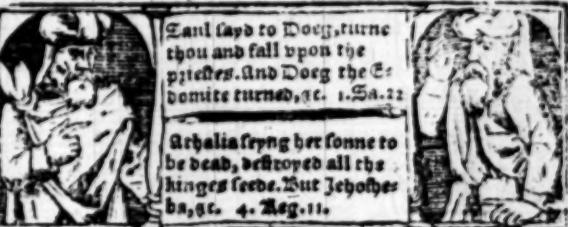
euils and bewray them to thee, and poure forth into thy bosome what so euer we haue sinnewly, wickedly, and shamefully committed against thy law. Wherefore we confess to thee, O our heauenly father, that our vnrighteousnes is most haynous, and that our consciences are most miserably ouerburdened with the weight of our wickednes. Thou therefore with thy mercy do now relieue vs, and whatsoeuer misdoyng and iniquite remaineth in vs, we besech thee that thou wilt loyally and mercifully wipe it away from vs. Deliuer vs from the miseries hangyng ouer vs, instruct vs with true vnderstanding, and with thy prudent care so gouerne vs, that we do not with euill affections runne out of kinde, and become as most folishe brute beastes: but that being gar-



Herode caused all male children to be slaine that were in Ierusalem and in all the costes therof



from two yeare old and under, according to the tyme whiche he had diliuely searched, sc. Mat. 2.





The angel said to
Joseph Arise and
take the babe and
his mother, and g-
into the land of E



east, for they are
dead which sought
the babes life, Then
he arose and took
the babe &c. Mat. 2



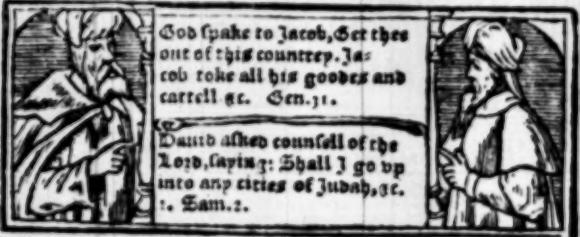
³² PSALME XXXVIII.
nished with thy goodnes, we may
be cheared with true gladnes and
perfect ioy before thee, thorough
Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

Domine in.

PSALME XXXVIII.

I David lying sicke of some greuous di-
sease, acknowledgeth himselfe to be
chastised of the Lorde for his sinnes,
and therfore prayeth God to turne a-
way his wrath. He uttereth the great
nes of his griefe by many wordes and
circumstances, as wounded with the
arrowes of Gods ire, forsaken of his
frendes, euill intreated of his enemies.
But in the end with firme confidence
he commendeth his cause to God, and
hopeth for speedy helpe at his hand.

P Ut me not to rebuke
(O Lord) in thine an-
ger , neyther chasten



God spake to Jacob, Get thy-
selfe out of this countrey, Ja-
cob took all his goodes and
cattell &c. Gen. 31.

David asked counsell of the
Lord, saying: Shall I go up
into any cities of Judah, &c.
1. Sam. 2.

PSALME XXXVIII.

me in thy heauy displeasure.

For thine arrowes stick fast
in me, and thy hand presseth
me sore.

There is no health in my
flesh because of thy displeasure,
neither is there any rest in my
bones, by reason of my sinne.

For my wickednes are gone
ouer my head , and are lyke a
sore burthen to heauy for me to
beare.

My woundes stincke and
are corrupt through my folish-
ness.

I am brought into so great
trouble and misery , that I go
mourning all the day long.

For my loines are filled with
a sore disease , and there is no



Life up thy rodde and
stretch out thine hande
upon the sea, &c.
Exodus. 14.



They cutte downe a
branche with one clus-
ter of grapes, and beare
it vpon, &c. Num. 13.



And Jesus when he
was baptised, came
straithe out of the
water. And lo, the
heavens were ope-



ned vnto him, and
John saw the spirite
of God descending
like a dowe, &c.
March. 3.





The tempter came
to Chirst saying: If
thou be the sonne of
God, commande
that these stones be



made by bread. But he
answering, said, it
is written, Man shall
not live by bread on
ly, &c. Marth. 4.



Esau selleth his birth
right for a mess of
porridge, &c.
Gen. 25.

The woman saying
the tree to be plea-
sant, &ke of the
fruit, &c. Gen. 3.



PSALME XXXVIII.

whole part in my body.

I am feble and sore smitten
I haue rored for the very dis-
quietnes of my hart.

Lord thou knowest all my
desire, and my groaning is not
hid from thee.

My hart panteth, my strenght
hath failed me, and the lyght
of mine eyes is gone from me.

My louers and my neigh-
bours did stand looking vpon
my trouble, and my kinsmen
stoode a farre of.

They also that sought after
my life laid snares for me, and
they that wente about to doo
me euill, talked of wickednes,
and imagined deceipt all the
day long.



1551

PSALME XXXVIII.¹³

As for me, I was like a deafe man and heard not , & as one that is donebe, which doth not open his mouth.

I became euен as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no reproofes.

For in thee O Lorde, haue I put my trust: thou shalt answer for me O Lord my God.

I haue required that they (euен myne enemies) should not triumph ouer me, for whe my foote slipte, they rejoyced greatly against me.

And I truely am set in the plague, and my heauines is euer in my sight.

For I wil consider my wickednes , and bee soray for my

Elias stretched himself upon the childe, and the Lord heard the voice of Elias, sc. 3. Reg. 17.

Elijah comming into the house, and behold, the childe was dead, and he stretched, sc. 4. Reg. 4.



Christ cried with a loud voyce, Lazarus come forth. Then he that was dead came forth, bound hand



A foote with bandas and his face was bound with a napkin. Jesus said unto them, sc. John. 11.





He was transfigured before them, and his face did shine as the sunne, and his clothes were



as white as the light. And beholde, there appeared unto them Moyses and Elias, &c. Mat. 17.



PSALME XXXVIII.

sinne.

But mine enemies liue and are mighty , & they that hate me wrongfully are many in number.

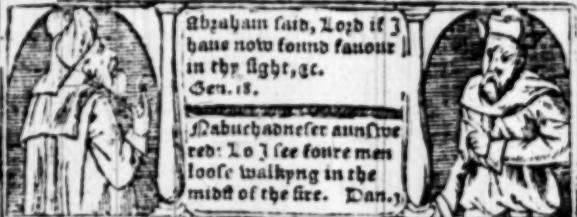
They also that reward euil for good are agaynst me, because I know the thyng that is good.

Forsake me not (O Lord my God:) be not thou far fro me.
Hast thee to helpe me O lord (God) my saluation.

A prayer taken out of the
XXXVIII. Psalme.



Ebuke and chastice vs (O Lord) as children, but withdrawe thy wrath and heauy hand



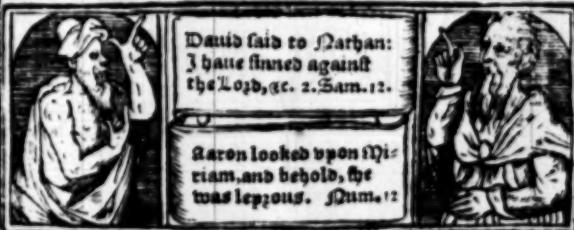
Abraham said, Lord if I
have now found favour
in thy sight, &c.
Gen. 15.

Nabuchadneser auisched:
Lo I see foure men
loose walkyng in the
midst of the fire. Dan.



A prayer.

from our present distresses. For we feele thy hande and the daungers wherin we be : we perceyue them to be past the cure of mans reme-
dy, which happeneth vnto vs not vnworthely for our deseruing. For sinnes and wickednesse haue eu-
ry way ouerwhelmed vs, wherwith we are ouerburdened and pressed downe farre more then we be able to beare. Hereof commeth our so-
row and that we be in maner fain-
ted with griefefulnes of harte. We see our neighbours and frendes e-
stranged from vs, our enemies to
lay snares for vs , and to attempt all the wayes to our destruction.
Thou therefore (O God) for thy great mercy, first reconcile vs to thy selfe, in pardonyng all those things that we haue most wickedly committed against thee, and the make hast to helpe vs. We loke for





When Christ came
nere Jerusalem he
beheld the citie and
wept for it, saying:
O if thou hadst euen



knowen at the least
in this the day those
thinges which be
long onto thy peace
sc. Luke. 19.



52

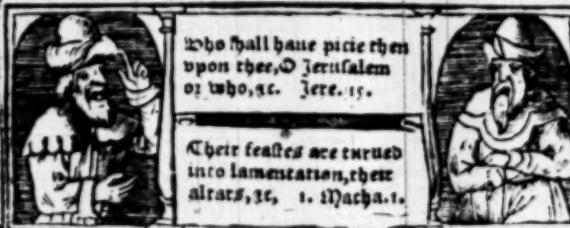
A prayer.

no other refuge but thee, whose
wont it is to be at hand to succour
them that call vpon thee, & to sa-
tisfie their petitions. Thou art not
ignoraunt how, while we are thus
shakē with aduersities, antichristes
do triumphē against vs, and they
daily increase in strength & num-
ber that do wrongfully hate vs.
Wherfore we beseeche thee, good
father, forsake vs not in so great
afflictions, sith thou art our onely
safety, make hast (we pray thee) to
helpe thy church, and to suc-
cor her now beyng in ex-
tremest perill, for Iesus
Christes his sake.

Amen.



1556



Who shall haue picie then
upon thee, O Jerusalem
or who, sc. Jer. 15.

Their feastes are turned
into lamentacion, there
altars, sc. 1. Macha. 1.



Miserere mei deus.

PSALME. LI.

¶ When David was rebuked by the prophet Nathan for his great offences, he dyd not onelye acknowledge the same to God with protestation of his naturall corruption and iniquitie, but also leste a memoriall thereof to his posterite. Therfore first he desired God to forgeue his sinnes, and to renue in him his holy spirit, with promise that he will not be unmindfull of those great graces. Finally fearyng least God would punishe the whole church for his faut, he requireth that he would rather increase his graces towardes the same.

Howe mercy vpon
me, O God, after
thy great goodnes
accordyng vnto y
multitude of thy

The women sang by
couerse in their play,
and said: g.c. 1. Sam. 23

The children of the pro
phets came to meete
Heliisa, g.c. 4. Reg. 2.



Christ riding to Je
rusalem, many spred
their garmentes in
the way, other cut
downe banches of



the trees & strawed
them in the way.
And they that went
before, and they that
followed, ge Mark. 1



PSALME LI.

mercies, do away myne offences.

Wash me throughly from my wickednes, and cleanse me from my sinne.

For I knowledge my faultes, & my sinne is euer before me.

Against thee onely haue I sinned, and done this euill in thy sight, that thou mightest be iustified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art indged.

Beholde, I was shapen in wickednes, and in sinne hath my mother conceiued me.

But lo, thou requirest truth in the inwarde partes, & shalt make me to understande wisdome secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with


Jesus went into the temple and began to cast out them that sold and bought, saying unto them:


is written, Myne house is the house of prayer, but ye haue made it a denne of thenees. Luke.19


is written, Myne house is the house of prayer, but ye haue made it a denne of thenees, wherupon, sc. Jere. 7.


Is this house become a denne of thenees, wherupon, sc. Jere. 7.


Mine house shall be called a house of prayer for all people, sc. Esay. 56.

PSALME LI.

I sope, and I shall be cleane,
thou shalte walsh me, and I
shall be whiter then snow.

Thou shalt make me heare
joy and gladnes, that y bones
whiche thou hast broken may
reioyce.

Turne thy face from my
sinnes, and blotte out all my
misdeedes.

Make me a cleane hart (O
God,) and renue a right spirit
within me.

Cast me not away from thy
presence, and take not thy ho-
ly spirite from me.

O geue me the conforte of
thy helpe againe, and stablish
me with thy free spirite.

Then shall I teache thy

*When Josephes bres
then saw him a faire
of, sc. Gen. 37.*

*Abdalon rose up ear-
ly and strode hard by
the, sc. 2 Sam. 13.*



The chiefe priestes
and the Scribes and
the Elders of the
people, consulted
how they might



take Iesus by succels
tie and hit him. But
they said, not on the
least day, least any
vpprose, sc. Math. 26.



PSALME LI.

wayes vnto the wycked , and sinners shall he conuerte d vnto thee.

Deliver me from bloudgiltines O god, thou that art the God of my health, & my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lippes O Lord, and my mouthe shall shew thy prayse.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, els would I geue it thee, but thou delightst not in burnt offringes.

The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirite , a broken and contrite hart O god shalt thou not despise.

O be fauourable and gratiouse vnto Sion : builde thou



They appointed vs
to him thirtie pieces
of siluer, and from
that same Judas
sought oportunitie



to betray Christ his
maister. Now on
the first day of the
feast of unleavened
bread, sc. March. 26



61

PSALME LI.

wayes vnto the wycked , and sinners shall he conuerte d vnto thee.

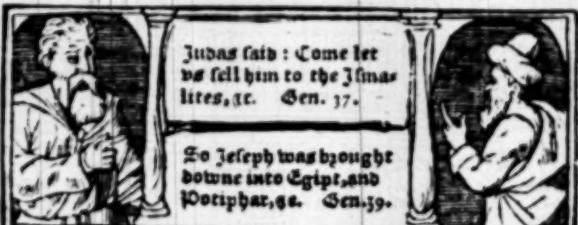
Deliver me from bloudgiltines O god, thou that art the God of my health, & my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lippes O Lord, and my mouthe shall shew thy prayse.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, els would I geue it thee, but thou delightst not in burnt offringes.

The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirite , a broken and contrite hart O god shalt thou not despise.

O be fauourable and gratiouse vnto Sion : builde thou



Judas said : Come let
vs sell him to the Iudeans
lites, sc. Gen. 37.

So Joseph was brought
downe into Egyp, and
Potiphar, sc. Gen. 39.



A prayer.

the walles of Ierusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased
with the sacrifice of rightous-
nes, with the burnt offringes
and oblations, then shall they
offer young bullockes vppon
thine auiter.

*A prayer taken out of
the L. I. Psalme.*

VE do with one whole
consent and with har-
ty prayers craue of thy
mercy (O almighty God) that we maye be
cleansed, washed, and wyped from
our wickednesse, sinnes and offen-
ces. We acknowledge and confesse
how we haue heretofore done e-
uil in thy sight, but our sinnes shal-

Melchisedech brought
forth bread and wine,
and he, &c. Gen.14:7.

Moses said to the peo-
ple of Israell: This is
that bread, &c. Exo.16.



Jesus at his last
supper as they did
eare, rooke bread, &
whē he had gotten
thankes brake it,



and gaue it to his
disciples, saying:
Take,eate, this is
my body, &c.
Mark.14:26.





Jesus said: all ye shall be offended by me this night, &c.
He said moreover unto them, siste ye

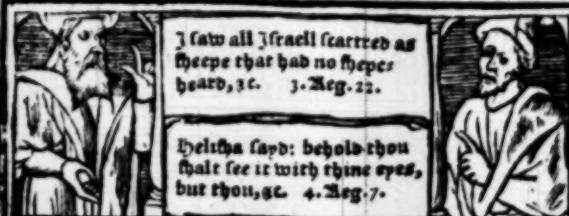


here while I go
and pray yonder.
And he took Peter
and the two sonnes
of Zebedee, &c. Math. 26.



A Prayer.

neuer be able to make thee vniust or vnfaythful!. We do well vnderstande that we deserue not, that thou shouldest performe to vs the noble and most honorable promises that thou hast made vs, but herein we haue neede to be relieved, and our case to be supplied with thy truthe and constancie. Thou seest how we are borne into the world, corrupt and defiled euen from our birth, which were also before our birth conceyued in wickednes. Cleanse therfore our soules, and vouchsaue to beautifie them with that cleannes that is pleasaunt in thy sight. Gue vs a pure hart, & a spirit vpright, holy, and couragiouly well disposed, that we may not be cast away from thee as vngodly persons, but may receyue true ioyes and perfect gladnes. If thou shalt haue deliue-



I saw all Israell scattered as
sheepe that had no sheperd, &c. 3. Reg. 22.

Heitha sayd: behold thou
shalt see it with thine eyes,
but thou, &c. 4. Reg. 7.



A prayer.

red vs from sinnes whiche do accuse vs as guilty of eternall death, then shall our lippes be opened to prayse thee with cherefulnes.

Graunt we beseeche thee that we may come to thee with the sacrifice wherwith thou art principally debated, that is, of a broken spirite, an abaced and humbled courage. There both our present sorrowes shal be eased, and thou shalt be pleased with the prayses wherwith we shall magnify thy name. Shew forth thy good will to Zion, that is, to thy church. Thou seest in how great daunger she is tossed, she is oppressed both within and without. We beseeche thee deliuier her not onely from outward enemies, but also inwardly so reforme and renew her, that she may be accepted worthy of thee her spouse, through Iesus Christ our lord Amé



Jesus knowing all things that shoulde come, went forth and said vnto them Whome seekes per-



They answered him Iesus of Nazareth, Iesus answered I am he. Judas also sae. John. 18.



The loothed virgines
came also seeing Lord
Lord, &c. Matthe. 25.

The great Dragon
that olde Serpent was
call our, &c. Apoc. 12.





Judas had geuen
them a token sayng:
Behold ouer. &
I kisse, he it is, take
him and lead him

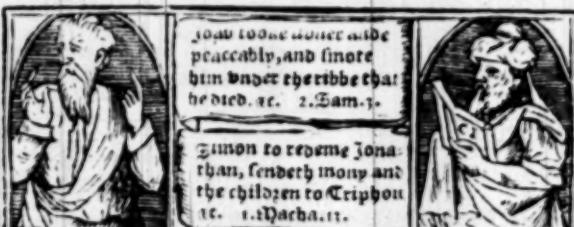


I was laid as soone
as he was come, he
goed to him and
saith: Master, mar-
ter, &c. Matthe. 26.



66
*A prayer taken out of the
same Psalme.*

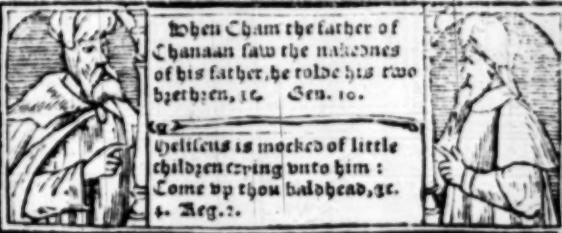
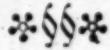
VE acknowledge (O Almighty God) wyth how daungerous spotte of sinnes we haue defiled our soules, which beyng most greuous and sorrowfull vnto vs, and we not able with our owne power nor by any kinde of good workes to washe away the same spottes, this onely refuge is left vs, to flie vnto thee the fountaine of mercy that it may please thee to haue pitié vpon vs, to washe away our iniquties to blot out our sinnes and cleanse the corruptiōns wherunto we are from our birth and concepcion subiect. For when thou shalt haue freely & liberally pardoned the offences and misdoinges wherwith we are loden, then shalt thou appeare most true, faithful & con-



A prayer.

stant in thy promises. Vouchsaue
to sprinckle vs with the bloude of
of thine onely sonne, by which a-
lone our body and soule may be
restored to perfect and healthfull
gladnes. We craue to haue a new
hart created in our bodies, and to
haue a principall spirite geuen vs,
wherby,not as by constraint, but
earnestly,hartily, and willingly we
may offer to thee the sacrifice of
an afflicted and abased courage,
which thou art wont neuer to de-
spise. Finally that so beyng made
cleane and purified, by thy fauour
and mercy, we may alway offer
to thee sacrifices of prayse,
through Iesus Christ our

Lord, *Amen.*



The Iues spake
Christ in his face,
and buffeted him
saying: Prophete
vnto vs O Christ



who is he that
dares thee? Peter
sate without in the
hall, and a maid, &c
Math. 26.





Pilate let Barabas loose unto thl
and scourged Jesus, and delivered
him to be crucified



Then the soldi-
ours of the gou-
ernour took Jesus in
to the common
hall, &c. Mat. 27.



Domine exaudi.

PSALME. C.I.

¶ It seemeth that this prayer was appoynted to the faithfull to pray in the captiuitie of Babilon. A consolatiōn for the buildyng of the churche, Whereof followeth the prayse of God to be published unto all posterities. The conuersion of the Gentiles, and the stabilitie of the church.

Hear my prayer (O Lord) and let my cry come in vnto thee.

Hide not thy face from me in the tyme of trouble, encline thyne eares vnto me when I call, O heare me and that right soone.

For my dayes are consumed away like smoke , & my bones



The plowmen plowed
upon my backe, and
furrowes long did
call, &c. Psal. 11.

Sarhan smote Job
with sore boyles fro
the soule of his foot
&c. Job. 1.



PSALME CII.

are brent vp as with a firebrand.

My hart is smitten downe
and witherid like grasse : so
that I forget to eat my bread.

For the voice of my groaning
my bones will scant cleave to
my flesh.

I am become lyke a Pelli-
cane in the wildernes , & lyke
an Owele that is in the desert.

I haue watched and am e-
uen as a sparrow that sitteth
alone vpon the house top.

Mine enemis revile me all
the day long , and they that
are mad vpon me, are sworne
together against me.

For I haue eaten ashes as
it were breade , and mingled

When thou hast done all
thy dutie, sitte downe that
thou maist receive a crowne.
ge. Eccle. 32.

Sibner said vnto David,
who art thou that criest
to the king. ge.
1. Sam. 26.



And the soldi-
ours placed a
crowne of thornes
vpon his head, and
a reed in his ridd.



hand, and bowed
their knees before
him and mocked
him, saying: God
faile, ge. Mat. 27.



PSALME CII.

my teares with weping.
And that because of thyne indignation and wrath, for thou hast taken me vp and cast me downe.

My dayes are gone lyke a shadow, and I am withered like grasse.

But thou (O Lorde) shalt endure for euer, and thy remembraunce throughout all generations.

Thou shalt arise and haue mercy vpon Sion, for it is tyme that thou haue mercy vpon her, yea, the tyme is come.

And why? thy seruautes thinke vpon her stones, and it pitieith them to see her in the dust.



Pilate tooke water
and washed hys
handes before the
multitude, saying:
I am innocent of



the death of this
just man, looke you
to it. Then answe-
red all the people,
sc. Mat. 27.



Jezabell sent a messen-
ger unto Helias saying
The Gods do so to me
sc. 3. Reg. 19.

Then the king coms
maunded, and they
brought Daniel and
cast, sc. Dan. 6.



PSALME CII.

The heathen shall feare thy name (O Lorde,) and all the kinges of the earth thy maiesie.

When the Lord shall build vp Sion, and when his glory shall appeare.

When he turneth him unto the prayer of the poore destitute, and despiseth not theyr desire.

This shall be written for those that come after, and the people whiche shall be borne, shall prayse the Lord.

For he hath looked downe from his sanctuary, out of the heauen did the Lord beholde the earth.

That he might heare the

Abraham tooke the wood of the burnt offering, and laid it vpon Isaac his sonne, &c. Gene. 22.

Behold the widow was here gathering sticks, and Elijah called her, and said, &c. 1. Keg. 17.



and Jesus bare his
croſſe and came into
a place named Gol
gotha, where they
crucified him and



two other with him
on either ſide one,
and Jesus in the
miidle d[er] them, &c.
John. 19.



PSALME CII.

mourninges of suche as be in captiuicie, and deliuer the chil-
dren appointed vnto death.

That they may declare the
name of the lord in Sion: and
his worship at Jerusalem.

When the people are gathe-
red together, and the kyng-
domes also to serue the Lord.

He broughte downe my
strength to my iourney, and
shortned my dayes.

But I said, O my God take
me not away in the middest of
myne age, as for thy yeares
they endure throughout all
generations.

Thou Lord in the beginning
hast layde the foundations of
the earth, and the heauens

And when they
were come to the
place which is cal-
led Caluarie, there
they crucified him

and the euill doers,
one on the right
hand, and the other
on the left, &c.
Luke. 23.

Cubulcram wrought un-
singly every craft of
brasse and iron, &c.
Gen. 4.

Elay the prophet was
cut in the midst with a
saw, and fasted on a tree,
&c.

A prayer.

73

are the workes of thy handes.

They shall perish, but thou
shalt endure: they shal all wax
olde, as doth a garment.

And as a vesture shalt thou
chaunge them, and they shall
be chaunged: but thou art the
same, and thy yeares shall not
faile.

The children of thy seruants
shall continue: and their seede
shall stand fast in thy sight.

*A prayer taken out of
the C II. Psalme.*



Four selues (O almighty
God) we are vnwoorthy
that our prayers shoulde
haue acceso vnto thee,

With the ribbe which the
Lord God had taken from
the man, &c. Gen. 2.

The Lord said to Moses.
Thou shal smite the rocks
and water, &c. Exod. 17.



One of the soldiers
with a speare pene-
ted his side, & forth
with ranne there
out bloud and wa-



ter. And he that
saw it bare record
and his recorde is
true. And he that
saith, John. 19.



E.i.



Joseph tooke the bo-
dy and wrapped it
in a cleane linnen
cloth, and layd it
in his new tombe



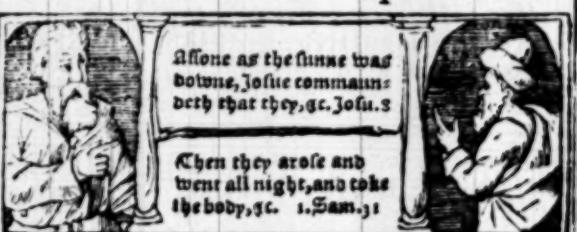
which he had hewen
out even in the rock
and rolled a great
stone to the doore, &c.
Math. 27.



74

A prayer.

forasmuch as we haue daily bro-
ken thy law and commaundemēts
and haue liued not accordyng to
thy gospell and our vocation. But
thou of thy mercifulnes, hide not
away thy face from our prayers &
supplications. For we are greuously
vexed and assaulted with great
perils. Wherfore bow down thine
eare vnto vs, and spedily graunt
fauour to vs that call vpon thee.
First we craue to be releued of our
sinnes and offences, that our feble
hart may be strengthened in thy
way, and that thou do moisten the
consumed strength of our soule
with thy holy spirite, that we may
liue to thee, and being restored &
renewed, we may make thy name
and thy gospell to be well re-
ported. Then we pray thee to turne
thy force and power against those
that slander and blasphemē the



As soone as the sunne was
downe, Iosue comande-
meth that they, &c. Iosu. 3

Then they arose and
went all night, and tooke
the body, &c. 1.Sam. 31



A prayer.

name of thy sonne and his holy doctrine. Haue mercy now we beseeche thee, on Zion, that is, thy churche, for now it seemes to be tyme that thou shew her thy fauour. Looke downe we pray thee, from thy hie habitation, and behold our calamities. Hearre the groning of those that be bound, beaten, and in maruelous wise tormentted for thy names sake. Saue thy sheepe out of so great daungers, which are not onely put to death, but also cursedly threatened with extreme damnation by Antichrist that yet at length thy childre may liue with rest and quietnes in thy presence, through Iesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*¶ Another out of the same
Psalme.*

*She weepeth continually
in the night, and her
teares. &c. Lamen. 1.*

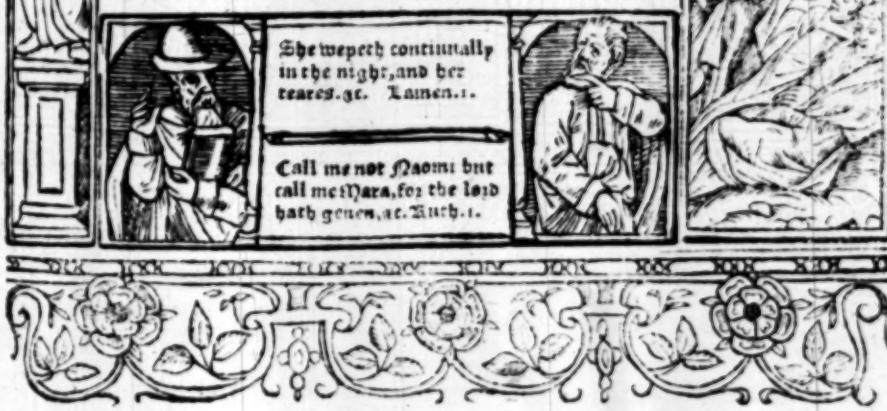
*Call me not Naomi: but
call me Mara, for the lord
hath grieved me. Ruth. 1.*



There was Mary Magdalene and the other Mary sitting over against the sepulchre. The next



*day that followed
the day of prepar-
ing, the hie nightes
and Wharries, &c.
Mark. 27.*





He layd it in a tomb
between out of a rocke
wherin was never
man yet layd. And
that day was the



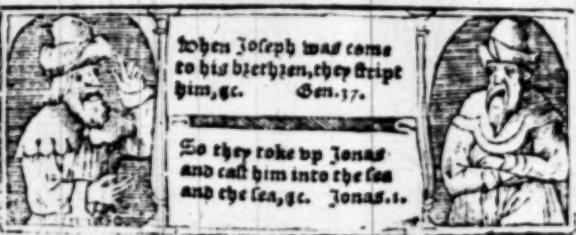
preparing of the Sa-
both, & the Saboth
days on. The women
that followed after
gc. Luke.23.



76

A Prayer.

Almighty father, the company of the fafhull cra-
ueth thy helpe, which is
cruelly oppressed wyth
the tiranny of sinne, so as the oi-
ly moisture of godlines is almost
dried vp in them, their mouth is
stopped that it cannot syng thy
pryses, and there is in a maner in
the whole body no one memiber,
that doth his duetie to relieuue an
other. Wherfore thou that art al-
wayes one, rise vp to succour vs,
for now we thinke it tyme for thee
to helpe thy afflicted church. This
if we shall obtaine, we doubt not
that the feare of thy name & true
godlines shall be largely spread a-
broad. For if thou shalt rescue the
people from so greuous miseries,
thou shalt make men know that
thy truth endureth alway cōstant
and vnremoued, which euer rema-



When Joseph was come
to his brethen, they stript
him, gc. Gen. 37.

So they took up Jonas
and cast him into the sea
and the sea, gc. Jonas.1.



PSALME CXXX.

neth one toward thine ele^t, how so euer heauen and earth be tossed with chaunges, and shaken til they perishe. By this thy truth, not of our owne strengthes and deseruinges, but by thy louing and mercifull working, we pray to be sauued and restored, thorough Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

 Deprofundis cla.

PSALME. CXXX.

G The people of God from their bottomles miseries do cry vnto God and are heard. They confesse their sinnes and flee vnto Gods mercy.

O Ut of the depe haue I called vnto thee (O Lord:) Lord heare my voyce.



Samson arose at mids night and tooke the doyses, &c. Judic.16.16.

And the Lord spake unto she fish and it cast out Jonas, &c. Jonas.2.



for feare of him the kepes were astonied & became as dead men. But the Angell said to



the women: Feare not, for I know you sacke Jesu which was crucified, &c. Math.28.





Jesus appeared first
to Mary Magdalene
out of whom he had
cast vng. devils. and



He went and told
them that had bene
with him which
mourned. &c. Mar. 16



PSALME CXXX.

O let thine eares consider
wel: the voyce of my cōplaint.

If thou Lorde wilt be er-
treine & marke what is done
amisse: oh Lord who may a-
byde it?

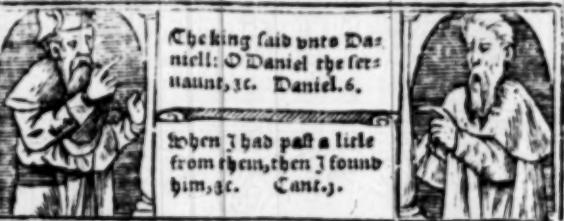
For there is mercy with thee
therfore shalt thou be feared.

I looke for the Lorde, my
soule doth wait for him: in his
word is my trust.

My soule syeth vnto the
Lorde: before the mornynge
watch(I say) before the mor-
ning watch.

O Israell trust in the Lord
for with the lord there is mer-
cy: and with him is plenteous
redemption.

And he shall redeme Israel



The king said vnto Da-
niel: O Daniel the ser-
uaunt, &c. Daniel. 6.



When I had past a little
from them, then I found
him, &c. Dan. 3.



79

A prayer.
from all his sinnes.

¶ A prayer taken out of the
same Psalme.

Hou art oft wont (O almighty God) greuously to afflict thy faythfull people, that thereby they may retourne to thee with feruent and perfect repentaunce, whereof nowe in thy churche we haue experience, in these most troublesome times. For we that heretofore haue infinite wayes bene vnthankfull to thee, & haue daily broken thy law, are oftentimes so vexed with the fiercenes of the diuell and his seruantes that we are constrained to cry to thee out of the most depe pitte of our miseries, & to pray thee that thou wilt not so seuerely punishe



And Jacob called the name of the place Be-sill, &c. Gen. 32.

Gedeon answered: If the Lord be with vs, why then, &c. Jud. 6.



Jesus said to Thos
mas put thy finger
here and see my
hands and put forth



thy hand, and put it
into my side, and be
not faythlesse, &c.
John. 20.





A prayer.

our sinnes. If thou (O God) be determined to marke and punish our iniquities according to their deseruinges, which of vs shall be so cleane and holy, that he shall be able to stand before thy righteousnes. But sith we knowe that thou art full of exceeding mercy, we do both morning & euening loke vp for thy helpe. Although therefore our offences be many, yet it may please thee of thy most plentifull goodnes and mercy to succour vs, that beyng deliuered from these instant perils, and from the miseries that oppresse vs, we may both beleue and report that with thee alone is true redemption, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

An other prayer taken out of the same psalme.



And Enoch walked with God and he was no more seen, for God tooke him away, &c. Gen. 5.



There appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, to Elias went up by a whirling wind, &c. 2. Kings. 2.



A prayer.

Forasmuch as (O almighty God) we are continually tossed in the depe sea of temptations; and are not able of our selues to withstand them, we do for our great necesstie beseeche thee mercifully to relieve vs. For if thou beyng iudge and examiner of all our doynges, shal narrowly marke all our offences against thee, and rigorously punish them, who shall be able to stand before thy throne? Wherefore sithe there is with thee great and infinite clemency, as our only trust is therin, so we beseeche thee that our iniquities may thereby be redeemed. With this onely confidence we are daily & hourelly nourished, and do trust that thou wilt neuer forget the true Israell, that is, thy church. Graunt therfore we pray thee that we may obtayne of



The birth
of blessed Ma-
ry the virgin



the mother
of Christ.
sc.



There shall come a rod
forth of the rocke of
Jesse, and a graffe, &c.
Ezay. xi.

There shall come a star
of Jacob, and a scepter
shall rise of Israell, &c.
Num. 24.





Mary the mother of
Iesus betrothed to Jo-
seph her husband, be-
fore they came toge-
ther, was founarde



With childe by the
holpe ghost. Che Ios-
eph her husband
being a iust man, ge-
Mark. 1.



44 PSALME CXLIII.

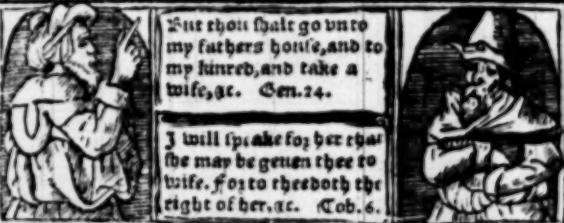
thee pardon of our sinnes as the
true and perfect fruite of this affi-
aunce, thorough Iesus Christ our
Lord, Amen.

 Domine exaudi.

PSALME. CXLIII.

An earnest prayer for remission of
sinnes, acknowledging that the en-
emies did thus cruelly persecute hym
by Gods iust judgement. He desireth
to be restored to grace, to be gover-
ned by his holy spirite, that he maye
spende the remaunta of his life in the
true feare and seruice of God.

 Hear my prayer O lord
and consider my desire
hearken vnto me, for
thy truth & righteousness sake.
And enter not into iudge-



But thou shalt go vnto
my fathers houise, and take a
wife, & so to thedorh the
right of her, &c. Gen. 24.

I will speake for her that
she may be gien thee to
wife, & so to thedorh the
right of her, &c. Tob. 6.



PSALME CXLIII.

ment with thy seruaunt: for in thy sight shall no man liuyng
be iustified.

For the enemy hath perse-
cuted my soule, he hath smitten
my life downe to the ground:
he hath layd me in the darke-
nes, as the men that haue bene
long dead.

Therefore is my spirit vexed
within me, and my hart with
in me is desolate.

Yet doo I remember the
tyme past, I muse vpon all
thy workes, yea, I exercise
my selfe in the workes of thy
handes.

I stretch forth my handes
vnto thee, my soule gaspeth
vnto thee as a thirstie land.

The seede of the wo-
man shall tread vpon
the head of the serpent
Gen. 3.

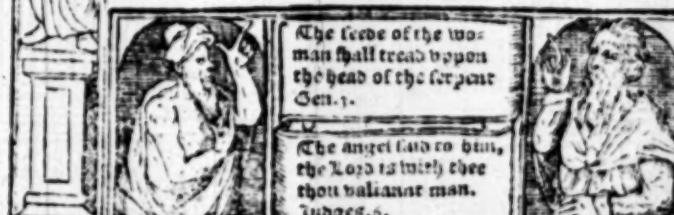
The angel said to him,
the Lord is with thee
thou valiant man.
Judges. 6.



And in the vi month
the angell Gabiell
was sent frō God to
a citie in Galile, nā
mes Nazareth, to a



virgine affianced to
a man whose name
was Joseph, of the
house of David, &c.
Luke. 1.





And Mary arose
and went with hast
into the hills con-
try to a city of Ju-
da, and entred into



the house of Zacha-
rias and saluted
Elizabeth. And it
came to passe, sc.
Luke. 1.



And Moyses returned to
Jethro his father in law
and said to him, I pray, sc.
Exo. 4.

My soule doth magnify the
Lord, and my spirit doth re-
sounce in God my saviour.
Luke. 1.



24 PSALME CXLIII.

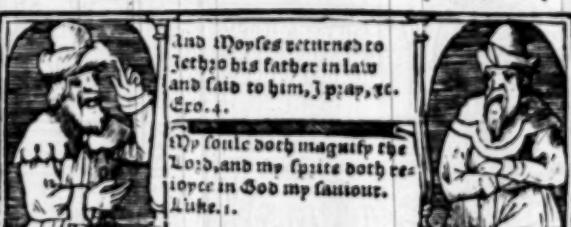
Hear me (O Lord) and that
soone, for my spirite wareth
faint, hide not thy face frō me
least I be like vnto them that
go downe into the pit.

O let me heare thy louyng
kindnes betymes in the mor-
nyng, for in thee is my trust,
shew thou me the way that I
should walke in, for I lift vp
my soule vnto thee.

Deliver me (O Lord) from
mine enemies, for I flie vnto
thee to hide me.

Teache me to do the thing
that pleasest thee, for thou art
my god, let thy louyng spirite
lead me forth into the land of
righteousnes.

Quicken me O Lorde, for



A prayer.

thy names sake, and for thy
righteousnesse sake bryng my
soule vnto thee.

And of thy goodnes slea
myne enemies, and destroy all
them that vexe my soule, for
I am thy seruaunt.

A prayer taken out of the

143. Psalme.

Me do earnestly desire (O lord God) that thou wilt encline to our common petitions, and for thy truth and mercies sake heare the prayers that we poure out before thee. And we deny not that the sinnes wherwith we haue greuously offendid thee, do not so deserue. But if thou wouldest deale with vs by extremitie of thy law & iudge-

*Put thy shooes of thy fete
for the place wheron thou
standest, is holy ground.*
Erod. 3.

*Aaron's rod being put in
the tabernacle did blossom
and I will make cease etc.*
Exod. 17.



*When the dayes
were accomplished,
Mary brought forth
her first begotten
sonne and wrapped*

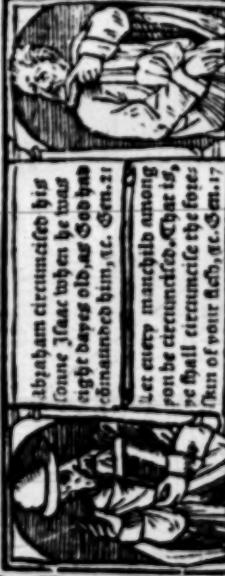


*him in swaddling
clothes, and ladt
him in the manger
because there was
no roume, sc. Lu. 2.*



A Prayer.

ment, and dryue vs to feuere trial,
forasmuch as no mortall man, yea
no creature, be the same never so
pure and holy, were able to abide
it, we also without doubte must
nedes be condemned and not able
to stand before thy iudgement seat
in thy presence. It may therefore
please thee with thine accustomed
clemency and pity to behold how
vehemently our ennemy pursueth
our soules, wherby we are so vex-
ed and ouercome, that our case ser-
meth little to differ from the estate
of the dead; so sore is our spirit ac-
combred within vs, and our harte
astonied. Yet do we wel remember
of thy former and auncient mercy
wherby thou art wont wondrouf-
ly to succour thine ele& whē theyr
cases are most dispaireid. Where-
fore now we doo not onely lift vp
our handes, but also with all our



Abraham circumcised his
sonne Iaac when he was
eight dayes old, as God had
commanded him, etc. Gen. 17:
Let every manchyl among
yon be circumcised. That is,
þan of your body, etc. Gen. 17:



And when the witt
dare of lures accome
plished, that they
should circumcisfe
the childe, his name



was then callede Iac
obis, which was so
named of the Angels,
before he was concen
ted, etc. Luke. 2.



þan þat he

A prayer.

harteres we crye to thee that thou
wilt deliuer thy church frō thyne
enemys, and so gouerne vs wylle
thy good spirit, that hereafter we
may accordyng to thy wil & good
pleasure faithfully do those things
that are upright and holy, beyng
brought out of this distresse, & re-
uiued by thy strengthe and helpe
through Iesus Christ our Lord.
Amen.

L



*Robertis the king
of the Junes that is
born, for he haue
fate his blacren the
land are come to*

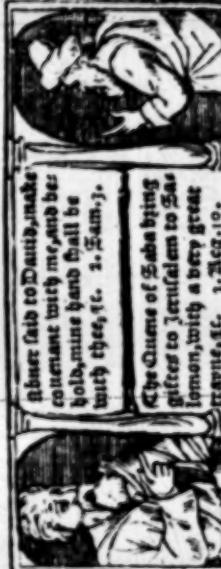


*worship him. When
Herod ty. king
heard this, he was
troubled, & all Jutes
falen. 4. vij. 12. 2.*



*V Another out of the same
Psalme.*

O great O Lorde, is our
wante of righteoufnesse,
that all such as are well in-
structed with thy spirite,
do well know how vnable we are
to stande before thy iudgement.
Therfore when we wey our deser-



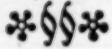
*Abaser said to David, make
covenant with me and be
hold, mine hand shall be
with thee, 1. Psam. 5.*

*The Queen of Sheba bring
gites to Jerusalem to Sau-
lomen, with a very great
troupe, sc. 3. Reg. 10.*

I. iiiij.

A prayer.

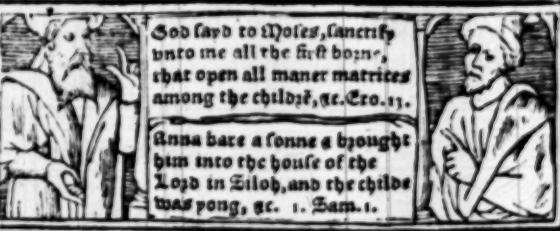
seruinges, our spirite fayleth, and
our harte is amased. But by and
by we turne to thy mercy, and do
confesse that our vnrighteous-
nesse commeth not of our self, but
is thy worke. Vpholden and en-
couraged with thee, we flie to thy
fauour in our perils of this lyfe.
For vnlesse thou doo helpe vs, we
plainly see our saluation past re-
couverie. Shew vs the way wherein
we may safely go, and teach vs the
manner how to performe thy
wyll, and with thy holy spirit
that procedeth from thee,
gouerne all our doings
& thoughts, through
Iesus Christ our
lord, Amen.



When the dayes of
purification after
the lawe of Moses,
were accomplished,
they brought Iesus



to Jerusalem to pre-
sent him to the lord,
as it is written in
the lawe of the lord,
Luke. 2.



God said to Moses, Sanctify
unto me all the first boyns,
that open all maner matrices
among the childe, sc. Exo. 13.

Anna bare a sonne & brought
him into the house of the
Lord in Siloh, and the childe
was pong, sc. 1. Sam. 1.

Here beginneth the
Letany and Suffrages.

O God the father of heauen, haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

O God the father of hea. &c.

O God the sonne redemer of the worlde, haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

O God the sonne redemer of. &c.

O God the holy Ghost proceeding from the father and the sonne: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

O God the holy Ghost proceeding. &c.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, thre persons and one

Behold, thy brother Esau is esorted against thee, meaning to kill thee. Gen. 27.

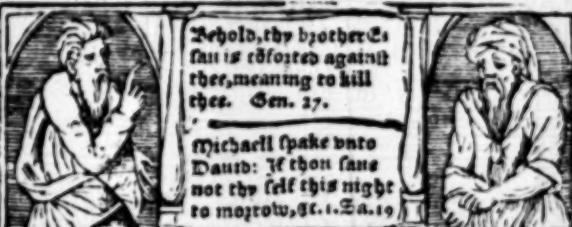
Michael spake unto David: If thou sanc not thy self this night to morrow, &c. Sa. 19.



Arise and take the babe and his mother and flee into Egypt, and be there till I bring thee word, for



Herode will seek the babe to destroy him. So he arose & took the babe & his mother, &c. Mat. 2.



G. j.



He shall breake
downe their altars,
he shal destroy
their images. for
now they shal say,



we haue no king be
cause we feared not
the Lord, and what
should a king do to
vs? Oster. 10.



The Letany

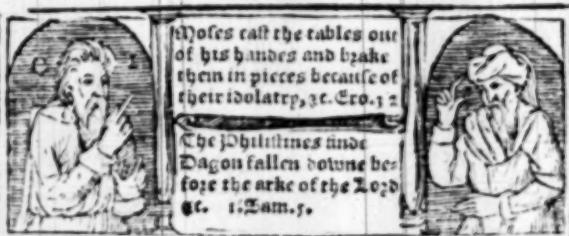
God: haue mercy vpon vs mi-
serable sinners.

O holy, blessed, and glorious. &c.

Remember not Lord our of-
fences, nor the offences of our
forefathers, neyther take thou
vengeance of our sins. Spare
vs good Lord, spare thy peo-
ple whom thou hast redemed
with thy most precious bloud,
and be not angry with vs for
ever.

Spare vs good Lord.

From all euill and mischiche,
from sinne, from the craftes
and assaultes of the deuill, frō
thy wrath, and from euerla-
sting damnation.



Moses cast the tables out
of his handes and brake
them in pieces because of
their idolatry, 3. Ero. 1. 2

The Philistines finde
Dagon fallen downe be-
fore the arke of the Lord
Ac. 1. Sam. 5.



and Suffrages.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From all blindnes of hart, frō
pride, vayne glory and hipo-
cisy, from envy, hatred, and
malice, & all vncharitablenes.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From fornicatio and all other
deadly sinne, and from all the
deceites of the world, the flesh
and the Devill.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From lightninges and tem-
pestes, from plague, pestilence
and famine, from battaile and
murder, & from sodaine death.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From all sedition and priuie



herode caused all male childzen to be
slaine that were in
Bethlehem and in
all the coates therof



from two yeaer olde
and vnder, according
to the tyme which
he had diligently
searched, 3c Mat. 2.



Saul sayd to Doeg, turne
thou and fall vpon the
priestes. And Doeg the
Edomite turned, 1. Sa. 22

Achalia syng her sonne to
bedead, delcroyed all the
kinges seede. But Iehoshe
ba, 3c. 4. Reg. 11.





And Jesus when he
was baptised, came
straight out of the
water. And lo, the
heavens were one.



Lo unto him, and
John saw the spirit
of God descending
like a dove, &c.
Math. 3.



The Letany

conspiracie, from all false doctrine and heresy, frō all hardness of hart, and contempt of thy word & commaundement.

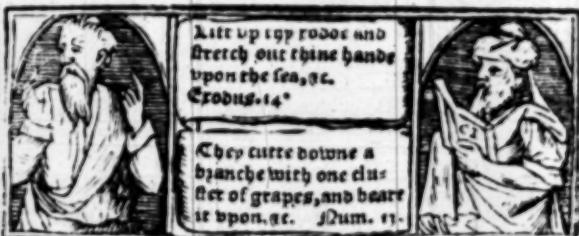
Good Lord deliuer vs.

By the mistery of thy holy incarnation, by thy holy Natiuitie and circumcision, by thy Baptisme fasting and temptation.

Good Lord deliner vs.

By thyne agony and bloudy sweat, by thy crosse and passion, by thy precious death and buriall, by thy gloriouſe reuſection and ascension, and by the comming of þ holy Ghost.

Good Lord deliuer vs.



Lift up thy rodos and
stretch out thine hand
upon the sea, &c.
Exodus. 14.

They cutte downe a
branche with one clue
ſtie of grapes, and bear
it vpon, &c. Num. 13.



and Suffrages.

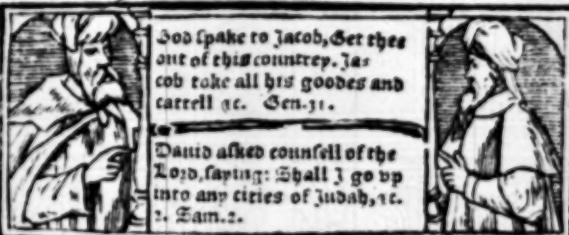
In al time of our tribulation,
in all tyme of our wealth , in
the houre of death, and in the
day of iudgement.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

We sinners do beseche thee to
heare vs O Lorde God , and
that it may please thee to rule
and governe thy holy Church
vniuersally in the right way.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to
kecpe and strengthen in the
true worshipping of thee , in
righteousnes and holynes of
life,thy seruant Elizabeth our
most gracious Queene and



God spake to Jacob, Get thy
out of this country. Jas
cob tooke all his goodes and
carcell etc. Gen.31.

David asked counsell of the
Lord, saying: Shall I go vp
into any cities of Judah, etc.
1. Sam.2.



The Angel sayd to
Joseph: Arise and
take the babe and
his mother and go
into the land of Egyp.

rael, for they are
dead which sought
the babes life. Then
he arose and tooke
the babe etc. Mat.2.



The tempter came
to Christ saying: If
thou be the sonne of
God commaunde
that these stones be



made bread. But he
answering, sayd, it
is written, Man shall
not live by bread on-
ly, &c. Mat. 4.



The Letany gouvernour.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

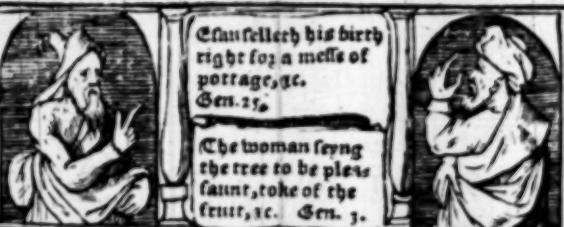
That it may please thee, to
rule her hart in thy faith, feare
and loue, & that she may euer-
more haue affiaunce in thee,
and euer seeke thy honor and
glory.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

That it may please thee to be
her defender and keeper, ge-
uing her the victory ouer all
her enemyes.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

That it may please thee, to il-
luminate all Bishoppes, Pa-
stoures and ministers of the
Church, wylth true know-



Cainselach his birch
right soz a mess of
porridge, &c.
Gen. 25.

The woman sayng
the tree to be ples
saunt, toke of the
fruit, &c. Gen. 3.



and Suffrages.

ledge & vnderstanding of thy word: and that both by their preaching and lyuyng they may set it forth and shew it accordingly.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

That it may please thee to indeue the Lordes of the Counsell, and all the nobility, with grace, wisdome, and vnderstanding.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

That it may please thee, to blesse and keepe the Maiestrates, geuing them grace to execute iustice and to mayntayne truth.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

Elias streched himselfe upon the childe, and the Lord heard the voyce of Elias, &c. 1. Reg. 17.

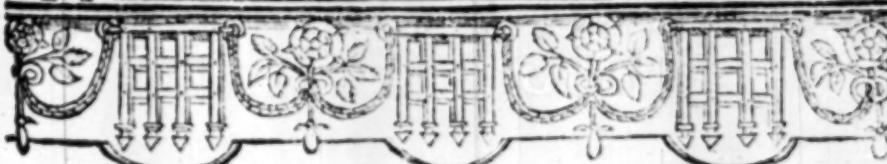
Eliasens comming into the house, and behold, the childe was dead, and he streched, &c. 4. Reg. 4.



Christ cried with a loud voyce, Lazarus come forth. Then he that was dead came forth, bound hand



A feote with bandes and his face was bound with a napkin. Jesus said unto them, &c. John. 11.





He was transfigured before them, and his face did shine as the sunne, and his clothes were



as white as the light. And beholde, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias, &c. March. 17.



The Letany

That it may please thee to blesse and keepe all thy people.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

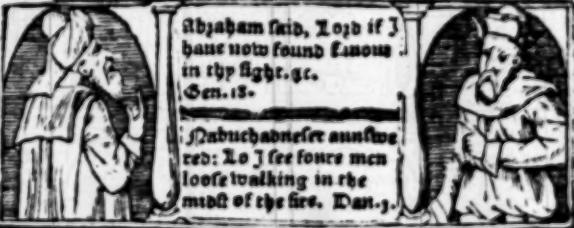
That it may please thee to geue to al nations vnytyme peace and concord.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

That it may please thee to geue all thy people encrease of grace, to heare meekly thy worde, and to receiue it with pure affection, and to bring forth the frutes of the spirit.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth, all such as haue erred and are deceaued.





and Suffrages

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, and to comfort and helpe the weake harted, and to rayse vp them that fall, and finally to beate downe Sathan vnder our feete.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

That it may please thee to succour, helpe, and comfort all that be in daunger, necessitie, and tribulation.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

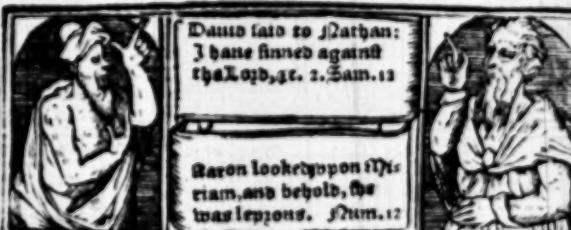
That it may please thee to preserue all that trauell by land or by water, all women labouring with childe, al sicke



Jesus sayd, Many sinnes are forgiuen her, for she loued much. To whom a little is forgiuen,



he doth loue a little, and he said unto her, Thy sinnes are forgiuen thes, &c.
Luke. 7



H. j.



When Christ came
nere Jerusalem he
beheld the citie and
wept for it, saying:
O if thou hadst euen



knownen at the least
in this thy day those
thinges which be-
long unto thy peace
ac. Luke. 19.



The Letany

persons and yong children,
and to shew thy pitie vpon all
prisoners and captiues.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

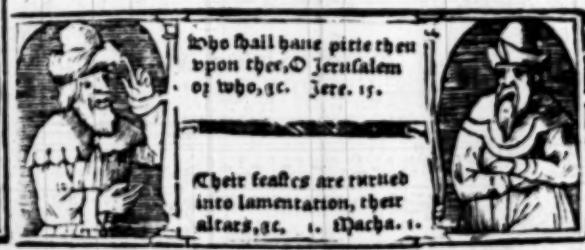
That it may please thee to de-
fend and prouide for þ father-
les children and widowes,
and all that be desolate and
oppreſſed.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

That it may please thee to
haue mercy vpon all men.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

That it may please thee to for-
geue our enemyes, persecutors
and slaunderers, and to turne
their hartes.



Who shall hang pittie then
vpon ther, O Jerusalem
or who, &c. Jer. 15.

Their feastes are turned
into lamentation, their
altars, &c. i. Macha. 1.



and Suffrages.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

That it may please thee to
geue and preserue to our vse,
the kindly fruites of the earth,
so as in due tyme we may en-
joy them.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

That it may please thee to
geue vs true repentance , to
forgene vs al our sinnes, neg-
ligēces and ignorances , and
to endue vs with the grace of
thy holy spirite, to amend our
lives according to thy holy
worde.

We beseech thee to heare vs. &c.

Sonne of God, we beseeche
thee to heare vs.

¶ These women sang by
couerte in their play,
and said: ge. 1. Sam. 23

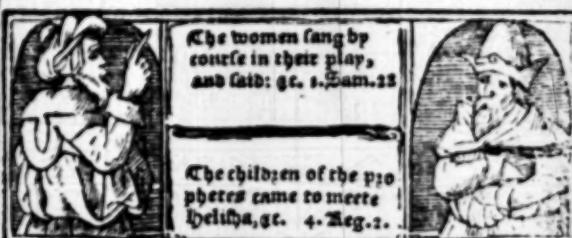
The children of the pro-
phetes came to meete
Heliha, ge. 4. Reg. 2.



Christ riding to Je-
rusalem, many spred
their garmentes in
the way, other cut
downe branches of



the trees & strawed
them in the way.
And they that went
before, and they that
followed, 3d Mark. 11





Jesus went into the temple and began to cast out them that sold and bought, saying unto them it



is written, Mine house is the house of prayer, but ye have made it a den of thieves. Luke. 15.



The Letany

Sonne of God we beseech thee to
heare vs.

O lambe of God that takest
away the sinnes of the world.

Graunt vs thy peace.

O lambe of God that takest
away the sinnes of the world.

Hauemercy vpon vs.

O Christ heare vs.

O Christ heare vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

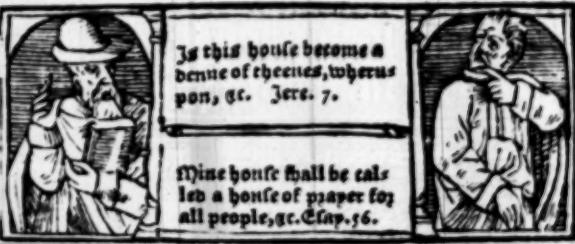
Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.



and Suffrages.

COur father which art. &c.
And lead vs not into temptatio:
But deliuere vs from euill, Amen.

G The virsicle.

DO Lord deale not with vs af-
ter our sinnes.

Aunswere.

Neither reward vs after our iniquities.

Let vs pray.

God, mercifull father,
that dispisest not the
sighing of a contrite
hart, nor the desire of such as
be sorrowfull, mercifully assist
our prayers that we make be-
fore thee in al our troubles &
aduersities whensoeuer they
opprese vs: and gratiouly

*When Iosephes bres
then saw him a faire
obje. Gen. 3.*

*Absalon rose vp ear-
ly and stode hard by
the, sc. 2.Sam. 15.*



The chiefe priestes
and the Scribes and
the Elders of the
people, consulted
how they might



take Jesus by subtle
tie and kill him. But
they said, not on the
feast day, least any
uprore, sc. March. 26



The Letany

heare vs, þ those euils which
the craft and subtilitie of þ De-
uil or mā worketh agaynst vs
may be brought to nought, &
by the prouidence of thy good-
nes they may be dispersed,
that we thy scruauntes being
hurt by no persecutions, may
evermore geue thankes vnto
thee in thy holy Churche, tho-
rough Jesu Christ our Lord.

O Lord arise helpe vs and deliuer vs
for thy names sake.

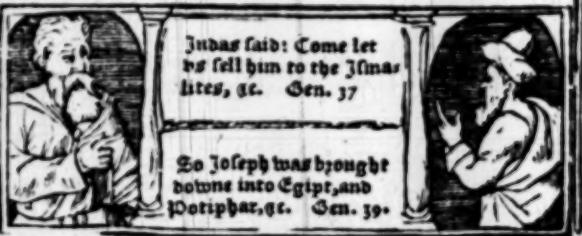
O God, we haue heard wyth
our eares & our fathers haue
Declared vnto vs the noble
workes þ thou diddest in theyr
dayes, and in the olde time be-
fore them.

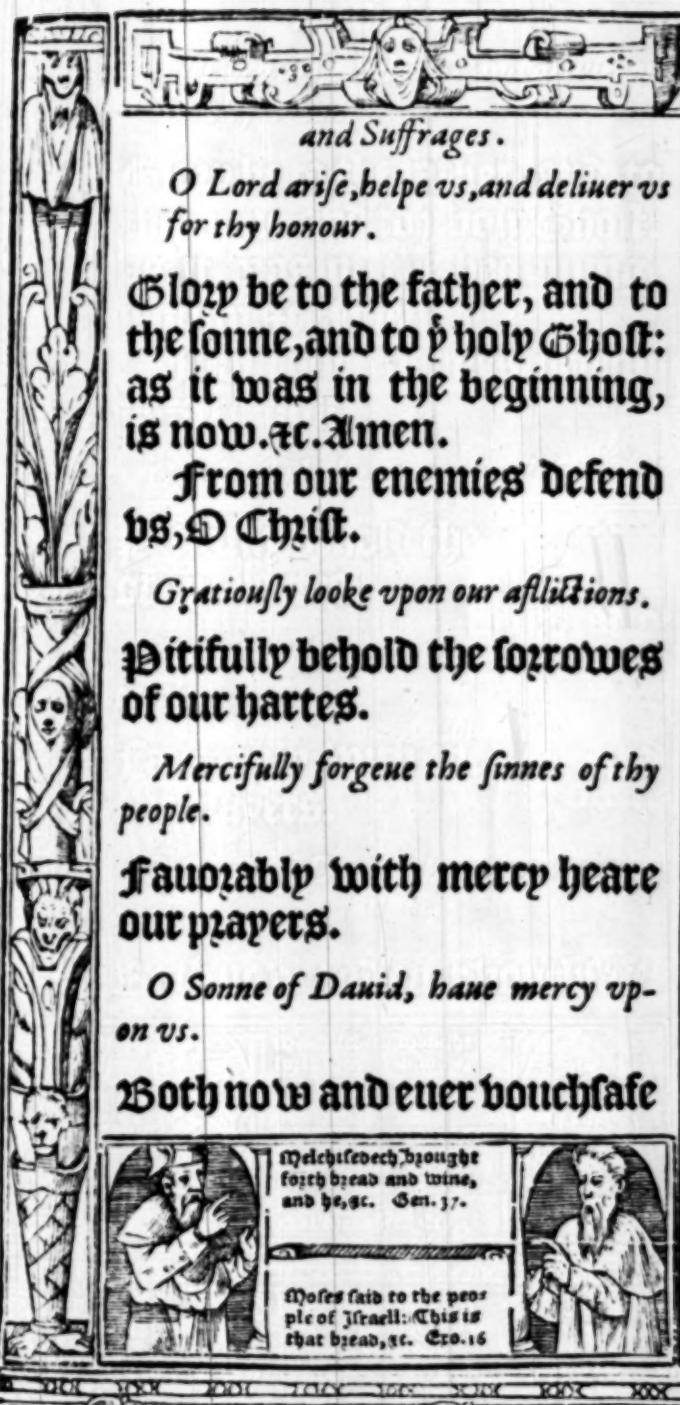


They appoynted vnto him threene pieces
of siluer, and from that tyme Judas
sought oportunitie



to betray Christ his
maister. Now on
the first day of the
feast of unleavened
bread, &c. Mat. 26







Jesus said: all ye shall be offended by me this night ac. He said moreover unto them, sittē ye



here while I go and pray yonder. And he took Peter and the two sonnes of Zebedee. March. 26.



The Letany to heare vs O Christ.

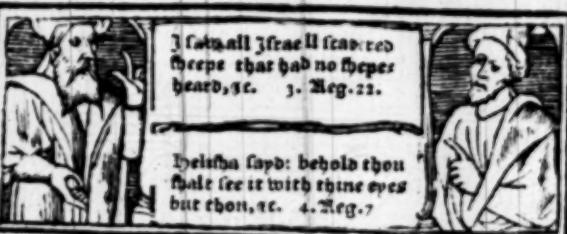
Gratiouly heare vs O Christ, gratiouly heare vs O Lord Christ.

O Lord let thy mercy be shewed vpon vs.

As we do put our trust in thee.

Let vs pray.

WE humbly beseech thee, O father mercifully to looke vpon our infirmities, and for the glory of thy names sake, turne from vs all those euils that we most righ-teously haue deserued: and graunt that in al our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and euermore serue thee in ho-



and Suffrages.

lines and purenes of living to
thy honor and glory, through
our onely mediatour and ad-
uocate Jesus Christ our lord,
Amen.

A prayer for the Queenes
Maiestie.

Lord our heauenly fa-
ther, high and mighty,
King of kings, Lord of
Lords, the only ruler of Prin-
ces which doest fro thy throne
behold all the dwellers vpon
the earth: most hartely we be-
sech thee with thy fauour to
beholde our most gracious so-
ueraigne Lady Queene Eli-
zabeth, & so replenish her with
the grace of thy holy spirite,

The foolish virgines
came also saying, Lord
Lord, ge. Matth. 25.

The great Dragon
that olde serpent was
cast out, ge. Ruee. 12.



Jesus knowing all
things that should
come, went forth
and said unto them
Whom seek ye?



They answered him
Jesus of Nazareth,
Jesus answered I
am he. Judas also
sa. John. 18.





Judas had geuen
them a token sayng:
Whomsoeuer
I kisse, he it is, take
him and lead him



alway. And as soone
as he was come, he
goeth to him and
saith: Maister, mai-
ster, &c. Matthe. 14.



The Letany

that she may alway incline to
thy will, & walke in thy way.
Indue her plentifully with
heauenly giftes. Graunt her
in health and wealth long to
linc. Strengthen her þ she may
vanquishe and ouercome all
her enemies, and finally after
thys life, she may attaine euer-
lasting ioy & felicitie, through
Christ our Lord, Amen.

In the tyme of any common
plague or sicknes.

O Almighty God, which
in thy wrath in þ tyme
of king David diddest
slea with the plague of pesti-
lence, three score and ten thou-



David smote abinet alide
peaceably, and smote
him vnder the ribbe that
he died. 2. Sam. 3.



Simon the rede me Jonas
than, sendeth mony and
the children to Caphou
2. Macha. 13.



and Suffrages.

sand, and yet remembryng thy
mercy , diddest sauе the rest:
haue pitie vpon vs miserably
sinners, that now are visited
with great sicknes and mor-
talitie, that like as thou did-
dest then commaunde thyne
Aungell to cease from puni-
shing: So it may please thee to
withdraw frō vs this plague
and greuous sicknes through
Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A prayer of Chrisostome.

Almighty God which
hast geuen vs grace at
this tyme with one ac-
corde to make our common
supplications vnto thee, and
doost promise, that when two

When Cham the father of
Chanaan saw the nakednes
of his father, he told his two
brethren, &c Gen. 9.

He is mocked of little
children crying unto him :
Come up thou baldhead, &c.
Ex. Reg. 2.



The Jewes spake
Christ in his face,
and buffered him
saying: Prophety
vnto vs O Christ



who is he that
smote thee? Peter
came without in the
hall, and a maid, &c
Mark. 14.



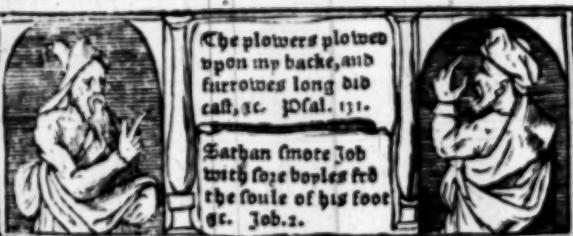


Prayers.

or three be gathered together
 in thy name thou wilt graunt
 theyr requestes: fulfil now (O
 Lord) the desires and petiti-
 ons of thy seruauntes, as may
 be most expedient for them,
 graunting vs in this worlde
 knowledge of thy truth, and
 in the world to come, life euer-
 lasting, Amen.

¶ In time of sicknes.

Most mercifull rede-
 mer, thou art alwaies
 merciful, who art al-
 waies the Saviour,
 whether þ doest send health or
 sicknes, wealth or aduersitie,



Prayers.

joy or sorrow. for it is of great mercy whē by outward afflictions (as it were by bitter, but yet wholesome medicines) thou doest heale þ inward diseases of the soule: and by temporarie troubles, which do last but for a short time , doest prepare vs to eternall ioyes which endure for ever. And thy self, O gratiouis Sauiour, passing into thy glory through the greatest afflictions of thys worlde hast trodē out vnto vs by thy steps, that way to true and perfect felicitie, in the which no humble and true seruant ought eyther to disdaine or to shyncke, to followe after hys Lord and Master so going before hym.

When thou hast done all
thy dutie, sitte downe that
thou maist receue a crowne
Eccl. 12

Abner said vnto David,
who art thou that comest
to the king, &c.
1 Sam. 26.



And the souldi-
ours platted a
crown of thorne
vpon his head, and
a reede in his right



Lord, and boyled
their knee before
him and worshipped
him, saying: God
alle, &c. 1. Mat. 27





Pilate wase^t his
handes before the
multitude, saying:
I am innocent of

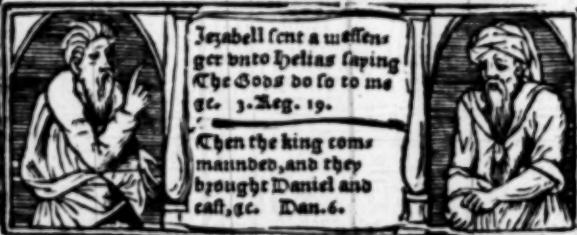


the death of this
just man, looke you
to it. Then answe-
red all the people,
sc. Mat. 27.



Prayers.

But for so much as without thee we can doe nothyng that good is, I besech thee to endue me with thy heauenly grace, that I may take vp willingly & obediently thys crosse which thou hast appoynted vnto me, and folow after thee: and that I may drinke of , as it were this medicinable cup, though bitter vnto y flesh, which thou the heauenly phisitian doest thus offer vnto me , patiently without gredging or murmu-ring agaynst thee : and that I may with thy faithfull servant Job and with vnfayned lips and hart, say : the Lord hath geuen, the Lord hath taken away : as it hath pleased the



Jezebell sent a messen-
ger unto Hielas saying:
The Gods do so to me
sc. 3. Reg. 19.

Then the king coms
minded, and they
brought Daniel and
cast, sc. Dan. 6.



Prayers.

Lorde, so is it come to passe:
blessed be the name of y^r Lord.
For if I haue receiued gladly,
youth, health, riches, honour,
and ioy, at thy handes O lord,
why shold I refuse patiently
to take age, sicknes, aduersitie,
and sorrowe at thy handes
also! These thinges be in dede
very greuous vnto fraile na-
ture and fleshe: but thou my
Lorde, though most perfectly
innocent, infinitely hast suf-
fered more greuous thinges
for me, and I haue deserued
infinitely more greuous thin-
ges, who haue so oft deserued
hell. But yet thou knowest the
frailtie of our humane conditi-
on and nature. Wherefore I



Abraham tooke the wood o:
the burnt offering, and layd
it vpon Isaac his sonne, &c.
Gene. 22.

Behold the widow was
there gathering sticks, and
Elijah called her, and said,
I. Reg. 17.



And Jesus bare his
croſſe and came into
a place named Gol-
gotha, where they
crucified him and



Two other with him
on either side one,
and Jesus in the
middle of them, &c.
John. 19.





and when they
were come to the
place which is cal-
led Caluarie, there
they crucified him

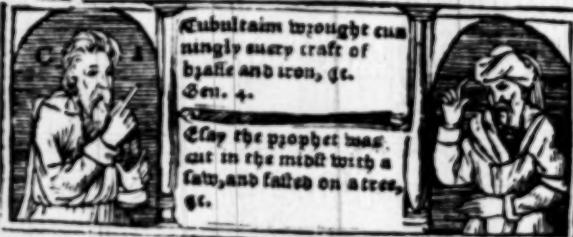


and the evill doers,
one on the right
hand, and the other
on the left, &c.
Luke. 23.



Prayers.

besech thee, as thou pourest
sharpe wine into our woudes
to bite away the corruption of
our sinnes, so after the exam-
ple of the mercifull Samari-
tane set forth in thy holy Gos-
pell, to resemble thy selfe, adde
vnto the sharpe wyne of thy
correction, the suppling oyle of
thy mercifull comfort, wherby
I may be able to suffer things,
which otherwise are intolera-
ble vnto me. And if it bee thy
pleasure to encrease sorrow vpon
me, encrease also thy grace
and gift of patience in me, and
turne these worldly and bodily
afflictions to the profite of
my soule, by mine acknowledg-
ing of thy justice in punishing



Eubultain wrought cu-
ningly suety craft of
brasse and iron, &c.
Gen. 4.

Eliyahu the prophet was
cut in the midst with a
saw, and fallen on a tree,
&c.



Prayers.

me worthely , and thy mercy
in correcting me graciously,
euен like as a father hath pitie
vpon hys children whē he bea-
teth them , and by my submit-
ting of my owne will vnto thy
holy will , & patiently taking
of this thy prouing and trying
of me , whether I loue thee or
no, may offer that sacrifice of
obedience which is acceptable
vnto thee . And when thy fa-
therly pietie shall be contented
with thy meeke chastisling of
me , then I besech thee send
calme after thys tempest , qui-
etnes after thys trouble , and
ioy after thys sorrow : that I
may render thankes vnto thee
for double causes , both that

With the ribbe which the
Lord God haſ taken from
the man, &c Gen. 2.

The Lord ſaid to Moses
Thou ſhalt ſmire the cocke
and water, &c Exo. 17



One of the ſouldiers with a ſpear
perced his ſide, &
forthwith ran there
out blood and wa-



ver. And he that
ſaw it bare record
and his record is
true. And he that
ſayeth John 19.



Prayers.

thou hast first corrected and amended me an vnprofitable seruaunt, and afterward hast taken away the bitternes of affliction with the softnes of thy comfort, in the one hauing regard of necessitie, in þ other not forgetting my infirmitie, and in both as in all thinges alwaies remembryng thy mercye: vnto the which I doe commend and betake my self both body and soule, now and for euer. Unto thee with the father and the holy ghost, one God of most excellent maiestie, be all prayse, honour, and thankesgiving, for euer and euer, Amē.



Joseph tolde the bo-
dy and wrapped
it in a cleane linnen
cloth, and layd
it in his new tombe



which he had hewen
out euuen in the rock
and rolled a great
stone to the doore, &c.
March. 27.



As soone as the sunne was
downde, Ioseph commaundeth
that they, &c. Johu. 21

Then they arose and
went all night, and took
the body, &c. 1.Sam. 31



Prayers.

¶ An other in sicknes.

Elmightie God and most mercifull father, who doest correct all those whō thou doest receaue, bringing euē unto the very gates of death , and yet reducing backe againe : I besech thee that as thou hast with thy sharpe visitation and greuous sicknes already corrected me thy disobedient seruaunt , so thou wilt also after thys thy faterly correction, mercifully relieue and restore me if it may so stand with thy gratioues goodnes, euē as thy beloued sonne our Sauour Jesus Christ vpon earnest sute and



There was Mary Magdalene and the other Mary sitting ouer against these pulchre. The next

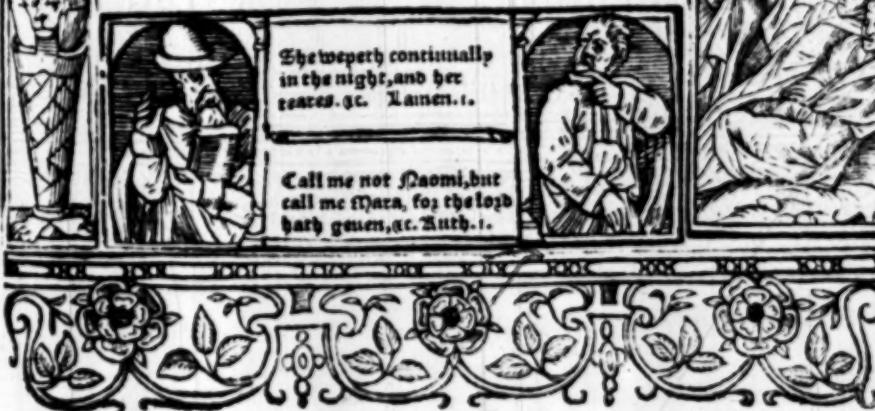


day that followed
the day of prepas
ting, the hie priests
and Pharisees, &c.
March. 27.



The wepereth continually
in the night, and her
teares. &c. Lamen. 1.

Call me not Naomi, but
call me Mara, for the lord
hath gauen, &c. Ruth. 1.



Prayers.

prayer (as in hys holy Gospell
is mentioned) relieved, and re-
stored vnto health the rulers
sonne , being in extreme sick-
nes and at the very poynt of
death: which my most humble
suite I likewise entirely make
vnto thee most mercifull fa-
ther, in the name of þ same thy
dearlybeloued sonne our Sa-
uiour Jesus Christ, who liueth
and reigneth with thee and
the holy Ghost world with-
out end, Amen.

¶ In time of sicknes.

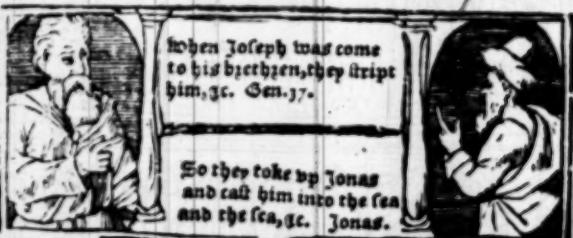
O Most mightie & most
mercifull Savior Je-
su Christ, þ onely sonne



He layd it in a tomb
betwene one of a roche
wherin was never
man yet lard. And
that day was the



preparing of the Bas-
borþ, & the Saboth
dung on. The women
that followed after
sc. Luke. 23.



when Joseph was come
to his brethern, they stript
him, sc. Gen. 37.

So they take up Jonas
and cast him into the sea
and the sea, sc. Jonas.



Prayers.

of the living God , who being here vpon the earth amonkest mortall men, by the healing of all diseases , and pardoning of the sinnes of such as put theyr trust in thee , diddest declare vnto the world that thou art that onely heauenly and perfect Physitian, as well of our soules as of our bodyes : and when such as trusted in theyr owne righteousnes did lay it to thy charge as a fault , that thou diddest keepe company with sinners , thou diddest expressly testifie , that not such as were in health , but such as were sick had nedē of þ Physitian . Beholde O heauenly Physitian, here in me a matter



Samson arose at mids night and tooke the dores, &c. Judicium. 16.
And the Lord spake vnto the fish and it cast out Jonas, &c. Jonas. 2.



for feare of him
the keperes were a-
stonied & became
as dead men. But
the Angel said to



the women: Feare
not, for I knew you
scheke Jesus which
was crucified, &c.
Marth. 28.





Jesus appeared first
to Mary Magdalene
out of whom he had
cast viii. devils. And



He went and told
them that had bene
with him which
mourned, sc. Mar. 16



Prayers.

most worthy of thy diuine
cure, most meete to shew both
thy power and mercy vppon.
Behold a person sore oppressed
both with the sickenes of my
soule and body. Beholde me
thy handmaiden vpon whom
from my tender yeares vnto
thys day, thou hast heaped so
great & so many, and almost
infinite benefites of thy grati-
ous goodnes , whom being
borne of a king and Queene,
thou hast not onely endued
with giftes of grace,meete for
a kingdome, but also hast deli-
uered me from many & great
daungers,out of the handes of
my enemies, & from þ snares
of death which they had set



The king said unto Da-
niel: O Daniel the ses-
taunt, sc. Daniel. 6.

When I had past a little
from them,then I found
him, sc. Cant. 3.



Prayers.

for my life, hast exalted me unto the dignitie of a Queene, and placed me in the high estate of honour amongst mortall persons , and that not through any my deseruyng, but onely of thy free goodnes and mere liberalitie. But now O Lord , either lest too much worldly prosperitie should carry my minde astray and cause me to forget my sclefe and my bouden dutie towardes thee, or els for that I being by thee made a Queene ouer thy people, haue never as I ought to doe from my hart acknowledged and confessed my self to be the subiecte and handmaiden of thy Maiestie, neither beha-



Jesus said to Thoma:
Put thy finger here and see my hands and put forth



thy hand, and put it
into my side, and be
not fayfleesse, &c.
John. 20.



And Jacob called the
name of the place Pes
niell, &c. Gen. 32.

Gedeon answered:
The Lord be with us
why then, &c. Jud. 6.



Prayers.

ued my selfe towardes thee accordingly , as became thy bond maiden , neither being thankfull towardes thee , as my most gratiouſ ſauiuour , nor obedient vnto thee , as my moſt dreadfull Lord , or els for other cauſes vnto thy diuine wiſedome beſt knownen: now I ſay , eyther wholesomly to admoniſh , or moſt iuſtly to pu niſhe thy diſobedient ſeruant , and ſo gratiouſly to correcte and amend me , thou haſt ſtricken me with a greuous ſicknes of my body , and very daū gerous vnto my life , and alſo troubled & abashed my minde with terroures and anguiſhes of my ſoule : and withall thou



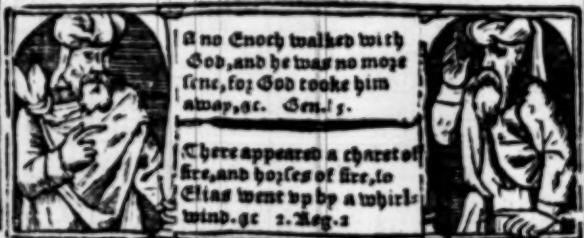
So after the Lord had ſpoken vnto them he was receiued into heauen and



Cate at the right hand of God. And they went foorth and preached, &c. Mar. 16



¶ no Enoch walked with God, and he was no moze ſine, for God tooke him away, &c. Gen. 5.



¶ There appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, to Elias went up by a whirlwind. &c. 2. Keg. 2



Prayers.

hast by my daunger sore fligh-
ted and amased thy people of
England, whose safetie & qui-
etnes next after thee, seemeth
to stay vpon me aboue all o-
ther worldly creatures , and
vpon my life and continuance
amongest them . Wherefore as
well I as thy people committed,
vnto me , bowing the knees of
our hartes before thy maiestie,
do hūbly besech thee most gra-
tious Sauiour , in thy iudge-
ment to remember thy mercy,
and according to thy accusto-
med goodnes, to deliuer me
thy handmaiden from thys
present perill of daungerous
sicknes. And first O heauenly
Physitian, I besech thee heale



a certayne man was di-
seased 38. peares, when
Jesus saw him lie and
knew, &c. John. 5.

And in the fourth watch
of the night, Jesus went
unto them, walking on
the sea, &c. Math. 14.



Behold a woman a
Cananite, came out
of the sea coastes,



and cried, saying vns-
to him: Haue mercy
on me O Lord, &c.
Mark. 5.



Prayers.

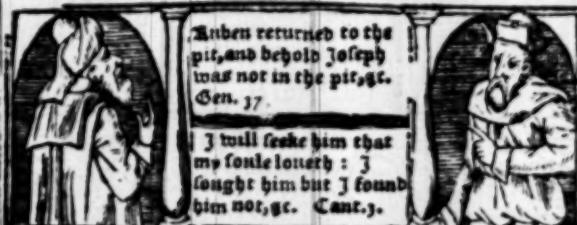
my soule, pardoning my vnkindnes towardes thee, forgiuing my forgetfulnes of thee and of my selfe, & vtterly blotting out and putting cleane away all other my sinnes committed agaynst thy Maiestie. Heale my minde, reforming and instructing me with thy heauenly grace, that I may take thyssicknes, which thou hast most iustly punished me withall, contentedly and paciently, as a bitter, but wholesome medicinē of all þ diseases of my minde offered vnto me by thce, as it were by þ handes of the best Physician. And withall heale my body also making it sound and pure frō



Mary Magdalene at the
sepulcher weeping,
and as she wept, she
bowed her selfe into



In the sepulcher and
saw two angells in
white stiring, the one
etc. John. 20.



Ruben returned to the
pit, and behold Joseph
was not in the pit, etc.
Gen. 37.

I will seek him that
my soule louerē : I
sought him but I found
him not, etc. Cant. 3.



Prayers.

all infirmities, & remnantes of sicknes, & I may be throughly cured by the hauing of a whole minde in a whole body: and that I hauing obteyned perfect health of both by thy only benefite, not onely my self, but also all thy people of England with me may both be taught by the perill past, hereafter to geue due reuerence and obedience vnto thy maiestie, and for the deliuerie from so great a daunger, and benefite of perfect health, may magnifie thy goodnes and mercy with perpetuall prayses and continuall thankesgeuing: who with thy heauenly father, and the holy Ghost are one immortall and



And he tooke the v.
loaves and two fishes
and looked up to heauen
and blessed, and



broke, and gaue the
loaves to his disciples
and the disciples, &c.
March. 14.



He that is without
faute let him cast the
first stone, &c.
John. 8.

I am among them
faith, said to the sickle
of the paley, sonne, &c.
Th. 9.



The birth
of blessed Mar-
ry the virgin



the mother
of Christ,
sc.



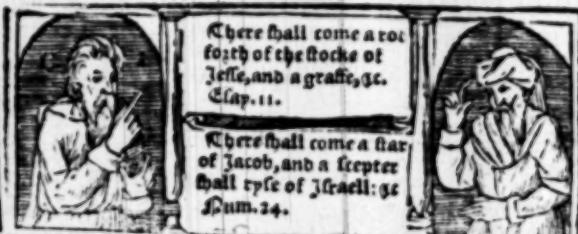
Prayers.

most glorious God, to whom
belongeth all Empyre, power,
and maiestie worlde without
end. Amen.

A Prayer to be sayd
after sicknes or any other
kinde of crose or affliction.



Lmighty & most
mercifull father, I
thy poore creature
& worke of thyne
handes acknow-
ledge and confesse unto thee
my manifolde sinnes and of-
fences, which I frō my youth
vp unto thys day haue cōmit-
ted agaynst thee in thought,



There shall come a rod
forth of the stocks of
Jesse, and a graffe, sc.
Ezay. 11.

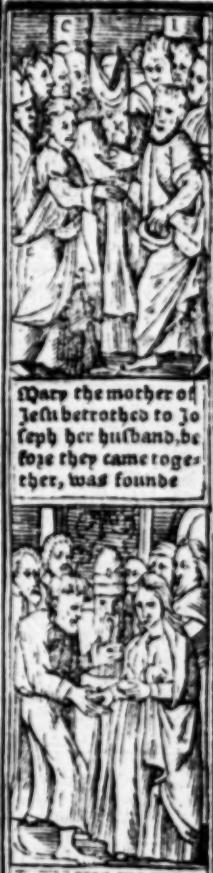
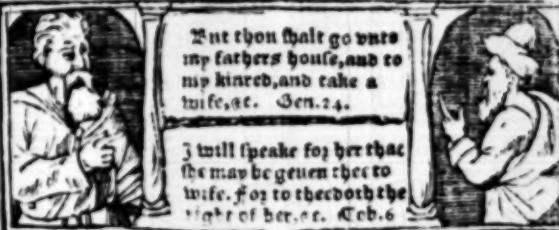
There shall come a star
of Jacob, and a scepter
shall rype of Israell: sc.
Num. 24.



Prayers.

word, and deede, & am taught
and moued by thy woorde and
grace to be hartely sorry for the
same, bescching thee for Jesus
Christ thy deare sonnes sake,
to haue mercy vpon me, and to
forgeue me all these myne of-
fences, according to thy great
mercy and promise, which hast
sayd: At what time so euer a sin-
ner doth repent him of his sinne frō
the bottome of hys hart, I will put
all hys wickednes out of my remem-
braunce. Ezech. xvij.

O Lord, I confesse that I
was borne in sinne, and con-
ceaued in wickednes, and am
by nature a childe of wrath:
for in my fleshe dwelleth no
good thyng, and of my selfe I



Mary the mother of
Jesus betrothed to Jo-
seph her husband, be-
fore they came toge-
ther, was founde



with childe by the
holy ghost. The Jo-
seph her husband
being a just man, ge-
Math. 1.



And in the vi moneth
the angell Gabrell
was sent fr̄ God to
a citie in Galile, na-
med Nazareth, to a



virgine affiance to
a man whose name
was Joseph, of the
house of David, &c.
Luke. 1.



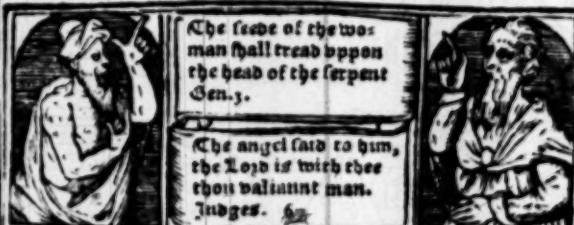
C. 1500



Trayers.

am not able to thinke a good thought, much lesse to do that thou in thy lawe requirest of me, which hast sayd: Cursed is he that continueth not in all thinges that are written in the lawe, to doe them. Again, thy law is spirituall, but I am carnall, sold vnder sinne. Therfore O Lorde, I come vnto thee for grace, (which hast sayd: Aske & ye shall haue, seeke and ye shall finde, knocke and it shall bee opened vnto you) to preuent and draw my will vnto all goodness: for none can come vnto thee except he bee drawnen: and except we bee borne from aboue we can not see the kingdome of God.

Therfore O Lorde renue in



Prayers.

me a right spirite, that I may receave strength and ablenes to do thy righteous will. Assit me with thy grace, that I may be strengthened with power in the inward man, and be armed with thy holy armour, which is the brestplate of righ-teousnes, the shield of fayth, the hope of saluation for an helmet, and the sworde of the spirit, which is thy holy word, that I may stand perfect in all that is thy will, and bee found worthy through Christ, to receave the crowne of life which thou hast promised to all them that loue thee.

Graunt that I may euer desire & will that which is most

And Moses returned to Jethro his father in law and said to him, I pray ye. Exo. 4.

My soule doth magnify the Lord, and my sprite doth re-joyce in God my saviour. Luke. 1.



And Mary arose and went with hys into the hilly country to a cite of Iuda, and entred into



the house of Zacharias and saluted Elizabeth. And it came to passe, &c. Luke. 1.



Prayers.

pleasing and acceptable to thy will.

Thy will be my will, & my will be alwayes to follow thy will.

Let there be euer in me one will and one desire with thee, and let me neuer desire to will or not to will, but as þ wilt.

Graunt me that aboue all things I may rest in thee, and fully quiet and pacifie my hart in thee: for thou Lord art the true peace of the hart, and perfect rest of the soule.

Thou knowest Lord what is most profitable and expedient for me: wherfore do with me in all thynges as it shall seeme best vnto thee: for it



When the dapes were accomplished, Mary brought forth her first begotten sonne and wrapped



him in swadling clothes, and layd him in the manger because there was no roume, sc. Lii. 2.



Put thy shooes of thy feete for the place wheron thou standest, is holy ground.
Exod. 3.

Aaron's rod being put in the tabernacle did blossom and I will make cease sc.
Num. 17.



Prayers.

may not be but well that thou doest, which doest most iustly and blessedly dispose all things after thy most godly wisdome.

Graunt vnto me O Lorde, that I may esteeme all things in this world as they be, transitory and soone vanishing away, & my self also with them, drawing towardes my end: for nothing vnder the Sunne may long abide, but all is vanitie and affliction of spirite.

O Lorde God which art sweetenes unspeakable, turne in to bitternes to me all transitory and earthly delightes which may draw me from the loue of eternall thinges.

Blessed are they that for the

Abraham circumcled his sonne Isaac when he was eight dayes old, as God had comauanded hym, sc. Gen. 21

Let euery manchilde among you be circumcled: That is, ye shall circumcise the sofe skin of your flesh, sc. Gen. 17



M. j.



where is the king
of the Jewes that is
born? for we have
seen his starr in the
East, and are come to



worship him. When
Herode the king
heard this, he was
troubled, & all Ieru-
salem, sc. Matthe. 2.



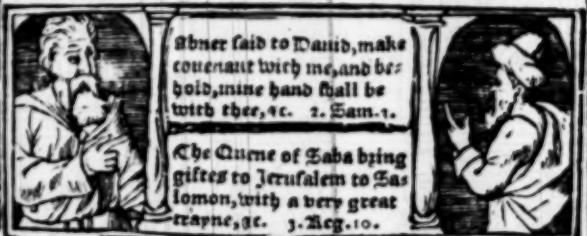
Prayers.

loue of thee set not by the plea-
sures of thys world, but cruci-
fie the fleshe & the lustes therof,
so that in a cleane and pure
conscience they may offer their
prayers vnto thee and be ac-
cepted to haue company with
thee and thy blessed Angels.

O euerlasting light, send
down y beames of thy bright-
nes, and lighten the inward
partes of my hart.

Open my hart that I may
 beholde thy lawes, and teach
me to walke in thy commaun-
dementes.

Beholde my weaknes (O
Lorde) and consider my frail-
nes best knownen vnto thee.
I couet to cleave fast to hea-



Abner said to David, make
covenant with me, and be
hold, mine hand shall be
with thee, sc. 2. Sam. 1.

The Quene of Saba bring
gistes to Ierusalem to Bas-
samon, with a very great
trayne, sc. 3. Reg. 10.



Prayers.

uenly thinges, but worldly affections and tentatiōs plucke me backe : they dayly rebell and suffer not my soule to liue in rest.

Whiche although they draw me not alway to consent, yet neuertheles their assaultes be very greuous vnto me.

Oh what a life may this be called, where no trouble nor misery lacketh ! where euery place is full of snares of mortall enemies !

For one trouble or temptation ouer passed , an other cometh by and by , and the fyrest conflict yet during , a new bataille sodeinly ariseth .

Tedious it is to me to liue

God sayd to Moses, sanctify unto me all the first boorne, that open all maner matrices among the childre, &c. Exo. 11.

Anna bare a sonne & brought him into the house of the Lord in Siloh, and the childe was yong, &c. 1. Sam. 1.



When the dayes of Purification after the lawe of Moses, were accomplished, they brought Iesus



to Jerusalem to preser him to the lord, as it is wyrten in the lawe of the lord, Luke. 2.



Prayers.

in such battell: but I perceave
such conflictes are not vaprofitable
for me , whilst I know
my selfe and mine infirmities
the better, and am therby com-
pelled to seke helpe at thy had.

It is good for me O Lord,
that thou hast thus exercised
and humbled me , that I may
learne to dread thy secrete and
terrible iudgementes , which
scourgest every child that thou
receauest, which woudest and
healest, which bringest downe
to the gates of hell , & bringest
backe againe.

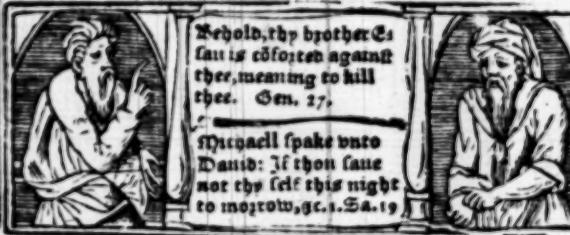
I yelde thee thankes there-
fore that thou hast not spared
my sinnes , but hast punished
me with scourges of loue, and



arise and take the
babe and his mother
and flee into Egypt,
and be there till I
bring thee word, for



Herode will soeke
the babe to destroy
him. So he arose &
take the babe & his
mother, &c. Mat. 2.



Behold, thy brother Es-
au is esforted against
thee, meaning to kill
thee. Gen. 27.

Micahell speake unto
David: If thou save
not thy self this night
to morrow, &c. 1. Sa. 19.



Prayers.

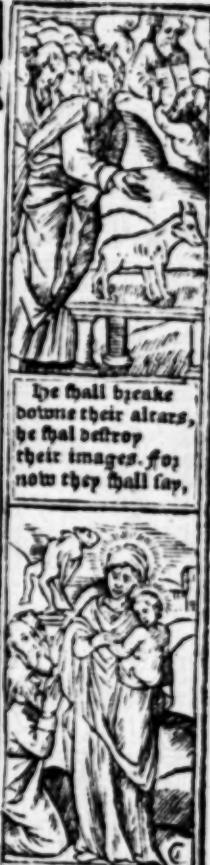
hast sent affliction & anguise
within and without.

Of grace and fauour it is,
O Lord, that thou sufferest thy
seruauntes to be troubled and
afflicted in this world, because
they should not be condemned
with the world.

Thou wouldest that they
should here be broken with af-
fliction , that they may after
rise in a new light and be cla-
rified and made glorious in
thy kingdome.

Oh holy father thou hast or-
dained it so to be , & it is done
as thou hast appoynted.

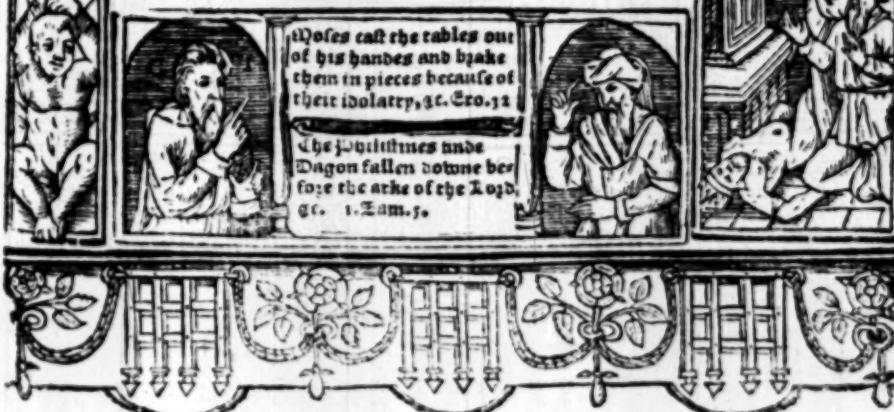
Wherfore O Lorde , geue
me the grace to rest in thee a-
bove all thinges , and to quiet



He shall break
downe their altars,
he shal destroy
their images, for
now they shall say,



we haue no king be-
cause we feared not
the Lord, and what
should a king do to
us ? Osa. 10.



Prayers.

my hart in thee aboue all creatures, aboue all glory and honour , aboue all dignitie and power , aboue all health and beautie, aboue all riches and treasure, aboue all ioye & pleasure, aboue all fame and praise, aboue all mirth and consolation that mans hart may take or feele besides thee . For þ Lord art most good, most wise, most righteous, most holy, most iust, most blessed , most high , most mightie, most confortable, most beautifull , most louing , most glorious , in whō all treasures of goodness most perfectly rest.

And therfore what soever I haue besides thee, it is nothing vnto me : for my hart may not



Herod caused all male childzen to be slaine that were in Berylehem and in all the costes therof



From two yere olde and under, according to the tyme which he had diligently searched, sc. Mat. 2.



Saul sayd to Doeg, turne thou and fall vpon the priesters. And Doeg the Edomites turned, sc. 1. Sa. 12.



Athalia syng her sonne to be cast, destroyed all the kinges seede. But Jehosheba, sc. 4. Reg. 11.

Prayers.

rest nor fully bee pacified but onely in thee.

Oh Lorde Jesu, who shall geue me winges of perfecte loue, that I may flie vp from these worldly miseries , and rest with thee!

Oh Christ the king of euerlasting glory , my soule cryeth vnto thee with cōtinuall groninges, and sayth : how long taryeth my Lord God to come to me ?

Oh whē shall the end come of all these miseries?

When shall I be cleane deliuered from the bondage of sinne!

When shall I Lorde , haue my minde onely fixed on thee,

Lift up thy rodde and stretch out thine hands vpon the sea, &c.
Exodus. 14.

They cutte downe a banchē with one clusser of grapes, and bears it vpon, &c. Num. 13.



And Jesus when he was baptised, came straight out of the water. And lo, the heauens were open



ned vnto him, and John saw the spirits of God descending like a dous, &c.
Mark. 1.



Prayers.

and be mery in thee with perfect ioy and gladnes!

Whē shall that blessed houre come that thou shalt visite me and make me glad with thy blessed presence , when thou shalt be to me all in all!

When shall I come vnto thee and feele and enjoy those sweete consolations , which with thy blessed Sanctes are alwayes present!

When shall I haue peace without trouble , peace without and peace within , and on euery side stedfast and sure!

Oh Lorde Jesu, when shall I stand and beholde thee, and haue full sight and contemplation of thy glory?

God spake to Jacob, Set thee out of this country. Jacob tooke all his goodes and carrells. Gen. 31.

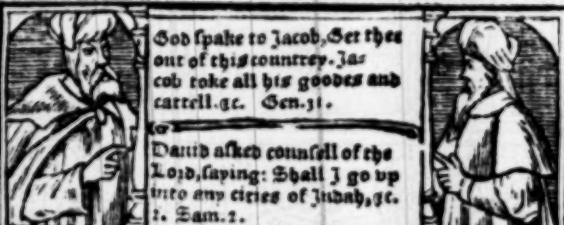
David asked counsell of the Lord, saying: Shall I go up into any cities of Judah, &c. 1. Sam. 2.



The angel said to Joseph: Arise and take the babe and his mother and go into the land of E.



srael, for they are dead which sought the babes life. Then he arose and tooke the babe &c. Mat. 2.



Prayers.

When shall I be with thee
in thy kingdome that ȳ hast
ordayned for thine elect people
before the beginning?

Oh blessed mansion of that
heauenly Citie: Oh most cleare
day of eternitie, whom ȳ night
may never darken.

Thys is the day alwaies
cleare and mirry, alwaies sure
and never chaunging.

Thys day shineth clearly to
thy Sanctes in heauen (oh
gracious God) with euerla-
sting brightnes: but to vs here
on earth (so great is the dark-
nes of sinne in vs) it shineth
obscurely , & as it were a farre
of: we see but a glimmering
therof .

Causelich his birth
right for a mells of
portage, &c.
Gen. 21.

The woman sayng
the tree to be pleasant,
toke of the fruit, &c. Gen. 3.



The tempter came
to Christ saying: If
thou be the sonne of
God, commaunde
that these stones be



made bread. But he
answering, said, it
is written, Man shall
not live by bread on-
ly, &c. Matth. 4.





Christ cried with a
loud voyce, Lazarus
come forth. Then he
that was dead came
forth bound hand



A foore with bandas
and his face was
bound with a nap
him. Jesus said unto
then, &c. John. 11.

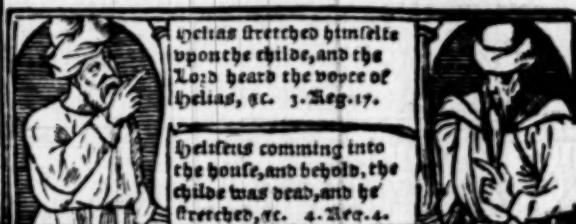


Prayers.

would to God thys day
micht shortly appere & shyne
vnto vs, and that these world-
ly vanities were at an end.

Thy heauenly Citizens
know and feele how ioyfull
thys day is: but we the chil-
dren of Eve, straungers and ex-
iles here on earth, doe lament
and bewaile the bitter tedious-
nes of thys present lyfe, short
and euill, full of sorowe and
anguishe:

Where man is oftentimes
defiled with sinne, encumbred
with afflictio, unquieted with
troubles, lapped in cares, busi-
ed with vanities, blinded
with errours, ouercharged
with labours, vexed with ten-



Elias streched himselfe
vpon the childe, and the
Lord heard the voyce of
Elias, &c. 3. Reg. 17.

Elias comming into
the house, and behold, the
childe was dead, and he
streched, &c. 4. Reg. 4.



Prayers.

tations, ouercome with vayne
delightes and pleasures of the
world, and miserably wrap-
ped in many kindes of cala-
mities.

Wherefore O Lord arise and
helpe me: comfort mine exile:
allwage my sorrowe: destroy
the power of mine enemies,
the kingdome of sinne, Sa-
than, the world, and my wic-
ked flesh, which alwaies make
battaile against me, and bring
these conflicting dayes to an
end: so shall I sing prayses unto
thee, O God of my saluati-
on, & magnifie thy holy name
world without end, Amen.



He was transfigur-
ed before them, and
his face did shine
as the sunne, and
his clothes were



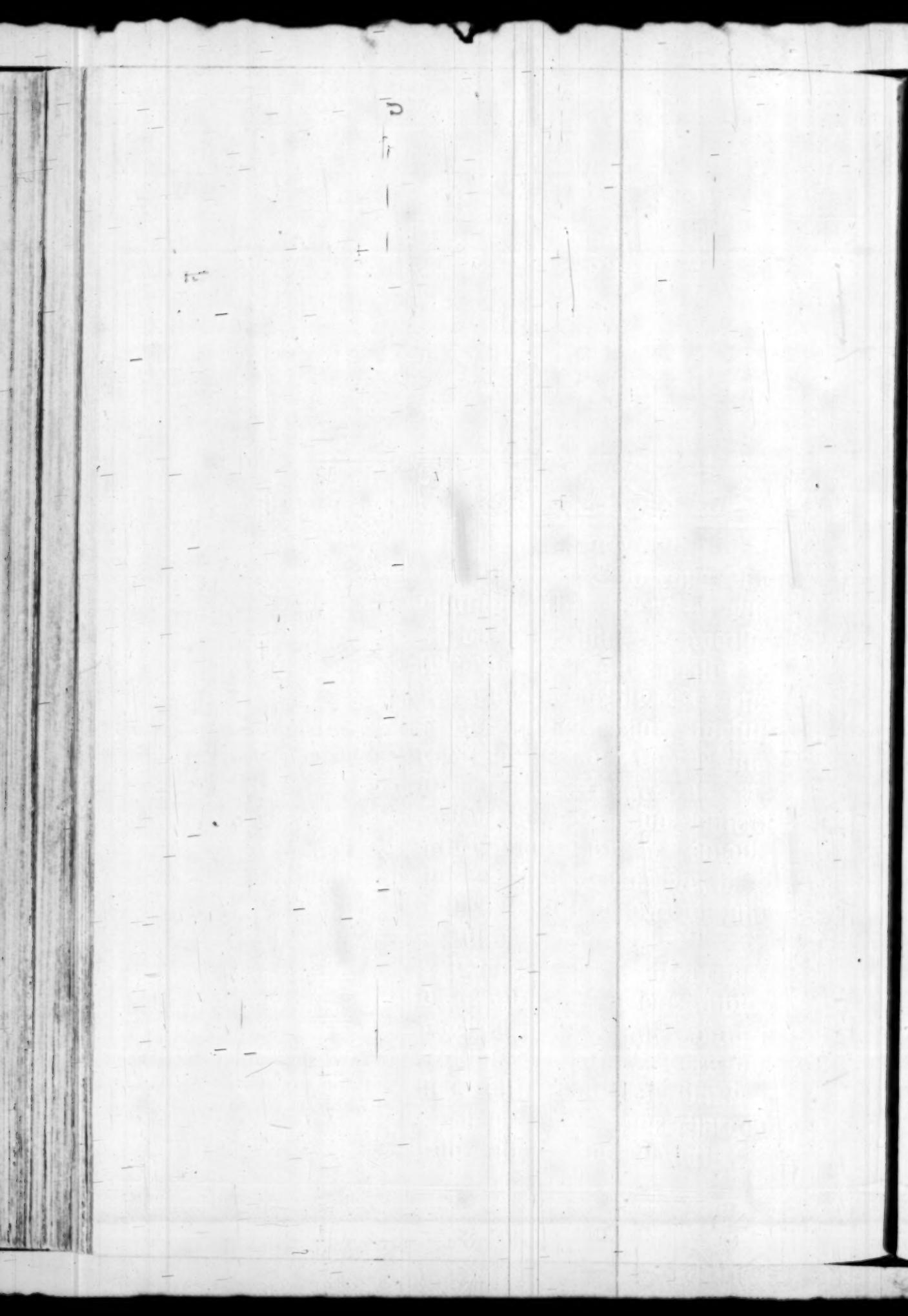
as white as the
light. And beholde,
there appeared unto
them Moses and E-
lia, &c. Mat. 17.

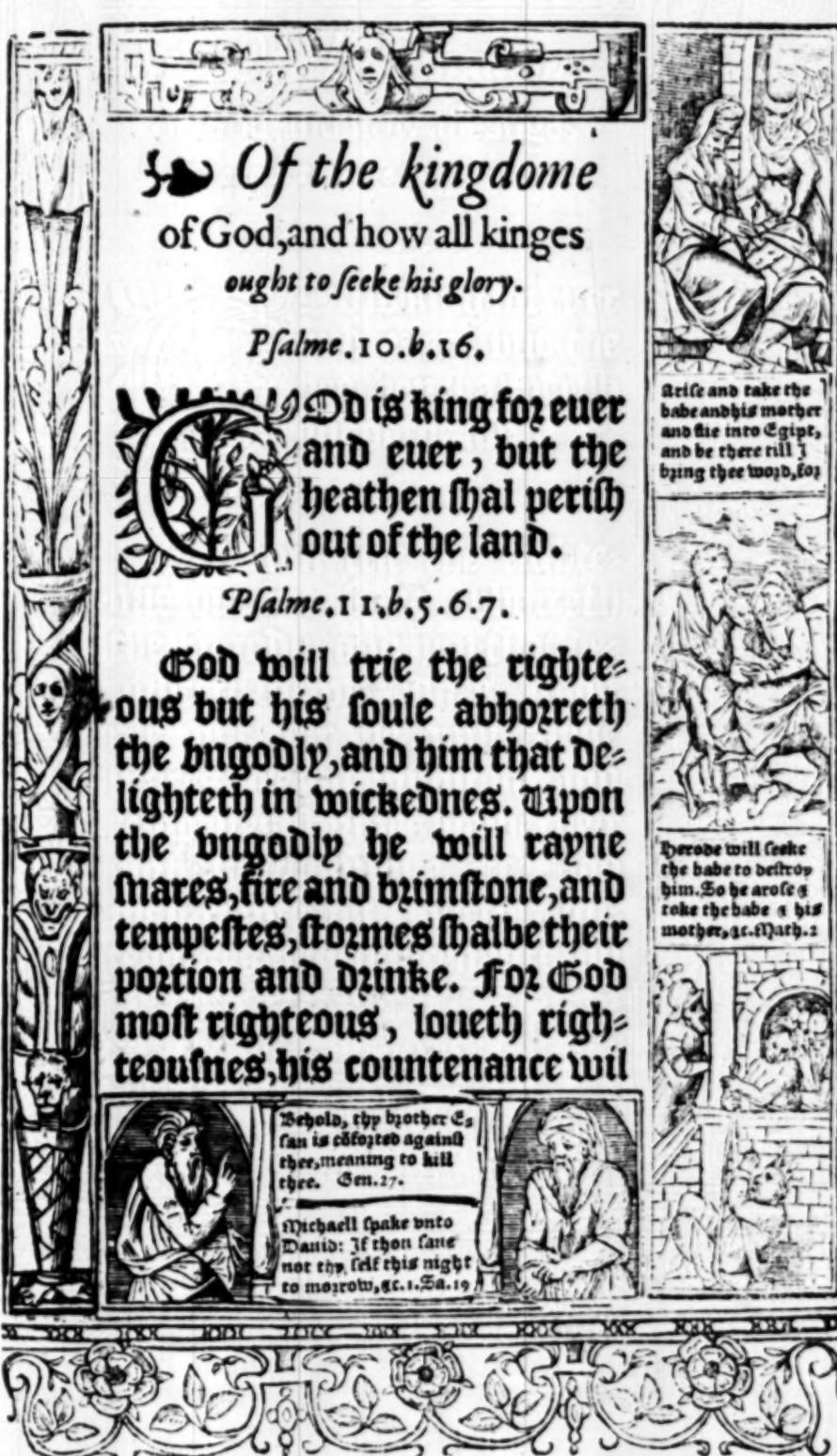


abraham said, Lord if I
have now found fauour
in thy sight, ge.
Gen. 18.

Mabuchadneser auast-
red: Lo I see four men
loose walking in the
midst of the fire. Dan. 3.







¶ Of the kingdome of God, and how all kinges ought to seeke his glory.

Psalme. 10. b. 16.

God is king for euer
and euer, but the
heathen shal perish
out of the land.

Psalme. 11. b. 5. 6. 7.

God will trie the righteous
but his soule abhorreth
the vngodly, and him that de-
lighteth in wickednes. Upon
the vngodly he will rayne
snares, fire and brimstone, and
tempestes, stormes shalbe their
portion and drinke. For God
most righteous, loueth righ-
teousnes, his countenance wil

Behold, thy brother Esau
is enoyghted against thee, meaning to kill
thee. Gen. 27.

Michaell spake unto
David: If thou lase
not thy self this night
to morrow, &c. 1. Sa. 19.



Arise and take the
babe and his mother
and flee into Egypt,
and be there till I
bring thee word, for



Herode will seek
the babe to destroy
him. So he arose &
took the babe & his
mother, &c. Mat. 2.



*Certayne sentences taken out
beholde the iust.*

Micheas. 4.b.7.

**The Lord himselfe shalbe
their king vpon the mount
Sion from this tyme for
evermore.**

Esay. 33.d.22.

**The Lord is our iudge, the
Lorde is our lawe geuer, the
Lord is our king, and he him-
selfe shalbe our Sauiour.**

Psalme. 47.a.1.

**Clappe your handes all ye
people, make a noyse vnto the
Lord with a ioyful voyce. For
God is high and terrible, he is
the great king vpon all the
earth. He will subdue the peo-**

*The shall breake
downe their altars,
he shall destroy
their images. For
now they shall see*

*We haue no king be-
cause we feared not
the Lord, and what
should a king do to
us? Osa. 10.*

*Holes cast the tables ou-
of his handes and brake
them in pieces because of
their idolatrie. 1. K. 12.*

*The Philistines take
Dagon fallen downe be-
fore the arke of the Lord
sc. 1. Sam. 5.*

of the scripture.

ple vnder vs: and the nations
vnder our feete. He hath cho-
sen for vs our inheritaunce,
the glory of Jacob, whom he
loued. The Lord ascendeth in
a triumph (and) God with the
sounde of a trumpet . Sing
Psalmes to the Lorde , sing
Psalmes, sing psalmes, to our
king , sing Psalms. For the
Lord is king of all the earth,
sing Psalms (all you that
haue) skill. God reigneth ouer
the heathen: God sitteth vpon
his holy throne. The Princes
of the people are assembled to-
gether (for to be) the people of
the God of Abraham : for the
fieldest of the earth be Gods,
who is highly exalted.

Saul said to Doeg, thinke
thou and fall upon the
priestes. And Doeg the Ed-
omite smitten, &c. 1 Sa. 21

Iehuha syng her sonne to
be dead, destroyed all the
kinges lade. But Iehoshe-
ba, &c. 4. Reg. 11.



Herode caused all
male children to be
slaine that were in
Bethlehem and in
all the coates therof



from two yeare olde
and under, according
to the tyme which
he had diligently
searched, &c. Mat. 2.





The angel layd to
Joseph: Arise and
take the babe and
his mother and go
into the land of E



rael, for they are
dead which sought
the babes life. Then
he arose and tooke
the babe ac. Mat. 2



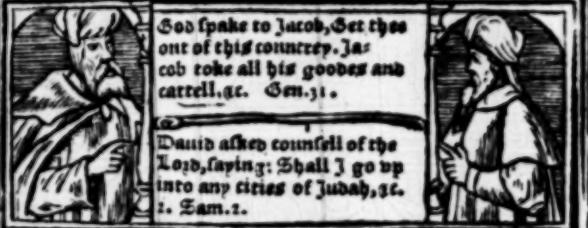
Certayne sentences taken out

Psalme. 146.6.10.

God thy Lorde shall raigne
O Sion, to the worldes end,
throughout all generations.
Prayse ye the Lord.

Psalme. 68. a.4.5. b.8.12. c.17.
18.19.20.32.

Sing vnto the Lord, sing
Psalmes vnto his name: mag-
nifie hym that rideth vpon the
heauens as it were vpon an
horse in hys name euerlasting
and reioyce before his face. He
is a father of the fatherles, and
the iudge of wsdowes (he is)
the Lord in hys holy habitati-
on. The earth shooke, and the
heauens dropped at the pre-
sence of the Lord, euen Simay



God spake to Jacob, Get thou
out of this countrey. Jac-
cob tooke all his goodes and
chattell, ac. Gen. 31.

David asked counsell of the
Lord, saying: Shall I go up
into any cities of Judah, sc.
1. Sam. 1.





of the scripture.

it selfe shooke at the presence of the Lord, Lord of Israell. Kinges with their armes did flee, they did flee, and the orna-
ment of an house denuded the spoyle. The charettes of the Lord are twenty thousand, euen thousandes of Angells, and the Lord is among them in holy Sinay. Thou wenst vp on hie, þ hast led captiuitie captiuie, þ hast receaued gifte for men: yea euen (for) those that be disobedient, that God the Lord might dwell (among them). Blessed be the Lord, who day by day poureth hys (benefites) vpō vs: and is God of our saluation. The Lord is our Lord for to saue vs: and



Lift up thy rodde and stretch our thine hande upon the sea, &c.
Exodus. 14.



They cutte downe a banche with one clus-
ter of grapes, and beare it upon, &c. Num. 13.



And Jesus when he
was baptised, came
straight out of the
water. And lo, the
heavens were ope-



ned unto him, and
John saw the spirite
of God descending
like a dove, &c.
Math. 3.





The tempter came
to Christ saying: If
thou be the sonne of
God, commaunde
that these stones be



made bread. But he
answering, sayd, it
is written, Man shal
not live by bread on-
ly, &c. Mat. 4.



Certayne sentences taken out

all maner of wayes for death
pertayneth to God the Lord.
Sing vnto the Lorde, O ye
kingdomes of the earth. O
sing Psalmes vnto the Lord,
who rideth vpon the most
highest eternall heauens: loe
he sendeth out a mighty voyce
in hys voyce. Acknowledege
the Lorde to be mighty: hys
maiesty is ouer Israell, and
might in the cloudes. O Lord
thou art terrible out of thy ho-
ly places: the God of Israell
geneth might, and strenght vnto
hys people. Blessed be the
Lord.

Psalme. 44 a. 5.6.7.8.9.

Thou art my king O God,



Cain smot his broth-
er right for a melle of
portage, &c.
Gen. 25.



The woman leying
the tree to be plea-
sant, tolke of the
femur, &c. Gen. 7.



of the scripture.

commaund that Jacob be sauued. Through thee we will ouerthrow our enemyes: and in thy name we wyll treade them vnder that rise against vs. For I will not trust in my bow, and it is not my sworde that can saue me. But it is thou that sauest vs from our enemyes: and thou puttest the to confusion that hate vs. We make our boast of God all the day long, and we wil confesse thy name for euer.

*Psalme 45.4.6.b.7.10.11.13.
14.15.16.17.*

Thy throne O Lord endur-
eth for euer and euer, the sce-
ter of righteousness is the sce-

*H*ielas strectched himselfe
vpon the childe, and the
Lord heard the voynce of
Hielas, sc. 3. Reg. 7.

*H*ielas coming into
the house, and behold, the
childe was dead, and he
strectched, sc. 4. Reg. 4.



Christ cried with a
loud voyce, Lazarus
come forth. Then he
that was dead came
forth, bound hand



a foote with bandes
and his face was
bound with a nap
him. Jesus said unto
them, sc. Jo m. 11.





He was transfigured before them, and his face did shine as the sunne, and his clothes were

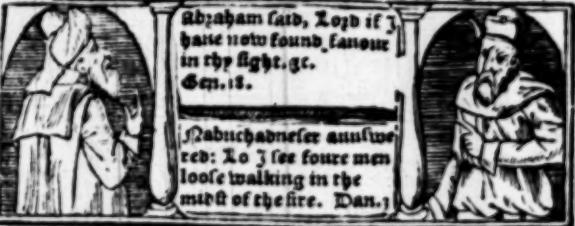


as white as the light. And beholde, there appeared unto them Moyses and Elias, &c. Wash. 17.



Certayne sentences taken out

ter of thy kingdome . Thou hast loued iustice , and hated vngodlines: wherfore þ Lord euen thy Lord hath anointed thee with the oyle of gladnes more then thy fellowes. Harken O daughter and consider, incline thyne eare: forget also thine owne people and thy fa- thers house : so shall the kyng haue pleasure in thy beutie: for he is thy Lorde , and worship thou hym. The kings daugh- ter is all gloriouſ within, her clotheing is of wrought golde. She ſhalbe brought vnto the king in raymet of nedle work: the virgins that follow her, and her company ſhalbe brought vnto thee. With ioy and glad-



Abraham ſaid, Lord if I
haue now ſound ſavour in thy sight, ge.
Gen. 15.

Nabuchadneſter auiswe-
red: Lo I ſee foure men
loſe walking in the
miſt of the fire. Dan. 3.



of the scripture.

nes shal they be brought (and) shall enter into the kinges pa-
lace . In steede of thy fathers thou shalt haue childre: whom thou mayst make princes in all landes. I will remember thy name from one generatio vnto an other: therefore shall the people praise thee, wold without ende.

Psalme 48. b. 9.

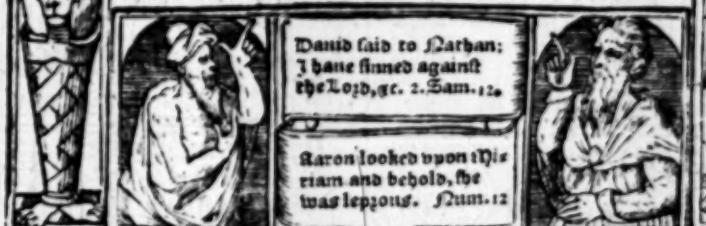
O Lorde according to thy name, so is thy prayse vnto the worldcs ende, thy right hand is full of iustice.

Psalme 99.

God raigneth, the people be
in a rage: he sitteth (betwene)

David said to Nathan:
I haue sinned against
the Lord, &c. 2. Sam. 12.

Aaron looked upon Miriam and beheld, she
was leprosous. Num. 12





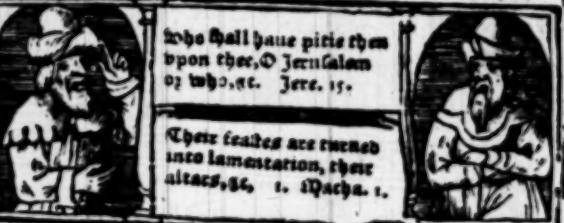
When Christ came
near Jerusalem he
beheld the city and
wept for it, saying:
O if thou hadst even



Knowen at the left
in this day those
things which be-
long unto thy peace
ac. Luke. 19.



Certayne sentences taken out
the Cherubins, the earth qua-
keth. God is great in Sion,
and high aboue all people.
They shall prayse thy name,
great and dreadfull (for) it is
holy, and a kings power (that)
loueth iudgement. Thou hast
ordayned all things according
to equitie: thou hast caused
iudgement and iustice to be in
Jacob. Magnifie God our
Lord: and kneele downie be-
fore hys foote stoole, for it is
holy. Moses and Aaron amon-
g his Priestes, and Samuell among such as call vp-
pon hys name: these called vp-
pon god, and he heard them. He
spake vnto them out of the
cloudy viller: for they kept his



who shall haue pitie then
upon thee, O Jerusalem
or who, ac. Jere. 15.

These feates are turned
into lamentation, these
altars, &c. 1. Macha. 1.



of the scripture.

testimonies, and the law that he gaue them. O God our Lord thou heardest them, O Lord thou diddest forbeare the: and thou tookest auengement for their owne inuentions. Magnifie God our Lord, and kneele downe before hys holy hill, for God our Lord is holy.

Psalme 100.4.

Be ye ioyful in God all that be in þ earth: serue God with gladnes, and come before hys face with a ioyfull noyse. Be ye sure that God is the Lord, it is he that hath made vs, and not we our selues: we are hys people, and the sheepe of hys pasture. Goe your way into

The women sang by
course in their play,
and said: ge. 1. Sam. 23

The children of the pro
phets came to meete
Hezekiah, ge. 4. Reg. 1.



Christ riding to Ierusalem, many spred
their garmentes in the way, other cut
downe banches of



the trees & strayed
them in the way.
And they that went
before, and they that
followed, ge. Mach. 11





Jesus went into the temple and began to cast out them that sold and bought, saying unto them it



is written, Mine house is the house of prayer, but ye have made it a den of theues. Luke. 10.



12
Certayne sentences taken out
his gates with thanksgveing,
and into hys courtes wþt
praye, be thankefull vnto him
and blesse his name. For God
is gracious, his mercy is euer-
lasting, and his trutþ from ge-
neration to generation.

Psalme. 101. a.

I will syng of mercy and
iudgement, I will sing vnto thee O God psalmes. I
will endeuor my selfe to be ful-
ly instructed in the way of
perfectnes: when thou wylt
come vnto me, I will goe vp
and downe in the midst of my
house in the perfectnes of my
hart. I will neuer set before
myne eyes any devilish thyng:



Is this house become a
denme of theues wherupon,
sa. Jer. 7.
Mine house shall be cal-
led a house of prayer for
all people, sa. Esay. 56.



of the scripture.

I will detest to do the worke
of transgessours, it shall take
no holde of me. I foward
hart shall depart from me. I
will not once know any euill.
I will destroy hym who priui-
ly flaundreth hys neyghbour:
I wyll not suffer hym who
hath a proude looke, & a great
stomacke. My eyes shalbe vp-
pon such in the land as haue a
true meaning, that they may
sit with me: he that leadeth a
perfect life shall minister vnto
me. There shall no deccitfull
person haue any seate in my
house: He that telleth lies shal
not tary long in my sight. I
wyll euery morning destroye
all the vngodly in the land:

When Iosephes bres
et; an Law hym a tare
of, &c. Gen. 37.

Absolon rose up eas-
ly and strode hard by
the, &c. 2 Sam. 17.



The chiese priestes
and the Scribes and
the Elders of the
people, consulted
how ther myght



take Iesus by succle
tie and hil him. But
they said, not on the
seatt day, least any
uprose, &c. Mat. 26





They appointed unto him thicke pieces
of siluer, and from that tyme Judas sought opportunity



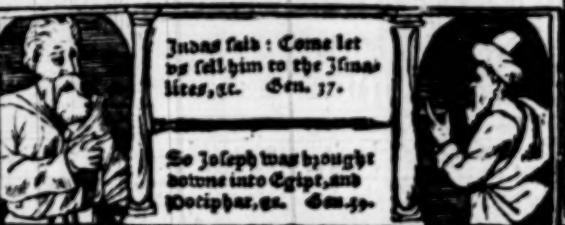
to betray Christ his master. Now on
the first day of the
feast of unleavened
bread, &c. Mat. 26.



14 Certayne sentences taken out
that I may roote out from the
Citiie of God all workers of
wickednes.

Psalme. 145.

I wil magnify thee O God
my king, and I will blesse thy
name for euer and euer. I wil
blesse thee every day, and I
wyll prayse thy name for euer
and euer. Great is God and
most worthy to be praysed:
and hys greatnes can not be
searched out. One generation
shall prayse thy workes vnto
an other: and they shall de-
clare thy mighty power. I wil
set forth in wordes, y gloriouſ
maiesy of thy excellentes,
and thy wondrouſ workes. I



Judas said: Come let
us sell him to the Ismaelites, &c. Gen. 37.

So Joseph was brought
downe into Egypt, and
Daciphar, &c. Gen. 39.



of the scripture.

15

wil also declare thy greatness
so that men shall speake of the
force of thy terrible actes.
They shall vtter out of theyr
mouth a memoriall of thyne a-
boundant kindnes: and they
shall sing of thy righteousness.
God is gracious and merci-
ful, loth to be angry, and great
in louing kindnes. God is
good vnto euery man, and his
mercy is aboue al his workes,
All thy workes shall confesse
it vnto thee O God, and thy
saintes shall blesse thee. They
shall shew þ glory of thy king-
dome: and talke of thy power.
That they may make knowone
to the children of men hys ma-
nifolde power, and the glori-



Jesus at his last
supper as they did
eat, rooke bread, &
wher he had gretew
thankes brake it,

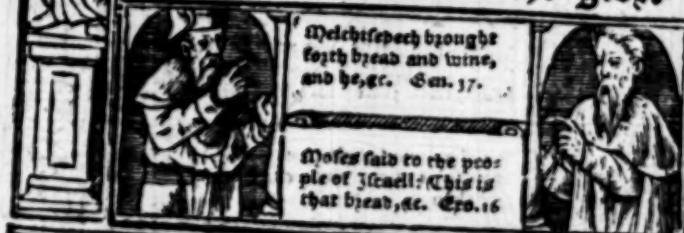


and gave it to his
disciples, saying:
Take, eat, this is
my body, &c.
Math. 26.



Melchisepach brought
forth bread and wine,
and he, &c. Gen. 14.

Moses said to the peo-
ple of Israell: This is
that bread, &c. Exo. 16





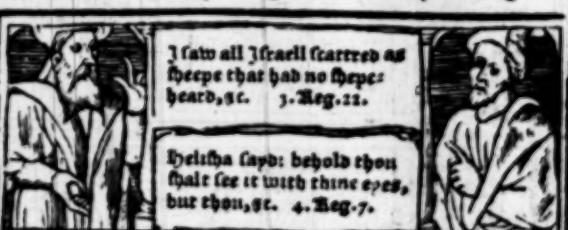
Jesus said: all ye
shall be offended by
me this night, &c.
He said moreover
unto them, after pe-



here while I go
and pray yonder.
And he took Peter
and the two sonnes
of Zebedee. Math. 26.



Certayne sentences taken out
ous maiesty of hys kingdome.
Thy kingdome is an euerla-
sting kingdome, and thy do-
minion endureth throughout
all ages. God vpholdeth all
such as fall, and lifteth vp all
those that be bowyng downe-
ward. The eyes of all wayte
vpon thee, and thou geuest the
theyr meate in due seaso. Thou
openest thy hand, and satisfiest
the desire of every thyng. God
is righteous in all his wayes:
and holy in all hys workes.
God is nigh vnto al them that
call vpon hym, vnto all such
as call vpon hym in truth. He
wyll fulfill the desire of them
that feare hym: he wyll also
heare theyr cry, and he wyll



I saw all Israell scattered as
sheepe that had no sheperde
beard, &c. 3. Reg. 22.

Heliha sayd: behold thou
shalt see it with thine eyes,
but thou, &c. 4. Reg. 7.



of the scripture.

sauē them. God preserueth all those that loue him, but he wil bring to nothing such as be vngodly. My mouth shall speake the prayse of God: and all fleshe shall blesse hys holy name for euer and euer.

Luke. i. d.

Christ shall raigne in the house of Jacob for euer, and of his kingdome there shal be none ende.

¶



Jesus knowing all thinges that shold come, went forth and said unto them whome seekes ye?



They answered him Jesus of Nazareth, Jesus aunswere I am he. Judas also se. John. 18.



Cc.i.

18
Certayne sentences taken out
of Promises, admoni-
tions and counsels to
good kinges, with exam-
ples of their good suc-
cess.

Deut. 7. d. 15. 16. 17. 18.
19. 20.

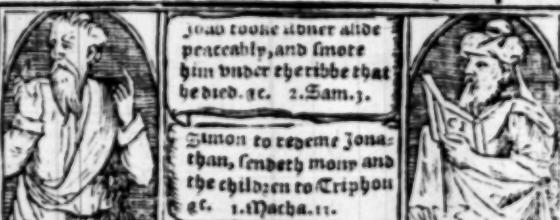
Hen thou shalte make hym kyng ouer thee, whom the lord thy God shall chose. Eu[n]c one from among thy brethren shalte thou make kyng ouer thee, and thou mayst not set a straunger ouer thee which is not of thy brethren. But he shall not multiply horses to himselfe, nor bryng the people



Judas had givene them a token say-
ing: Whomsoever I hate, he it is, take
hem and lead him

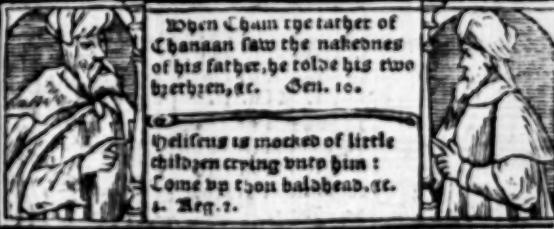


Iaway. And as soone
as he was come, he
goeth to him and
saith: Master, mai-
ster, &c. Mathe. 14.



of the scripture.

agayne to Egyp to increase
the number of horses: forasmuch as the Lorde hath sayde
vnto you, ye shall henceforth
go no more agayne that way.
Also he ought not to multiply
wyues to hymselfe , least hys
hart turne away, neyther shal
he gather hymselfe siluer, and
golde to much . And when he
is set vpō the seat of hys king-
dome, he shall write hym out a
copye of thys lawe in a booke
before the Priestes y Levites:
And it shall be wyth him, and
he ought to read therein al the
dayes of his life , that he may
learne to feare the Lorde hys
God, and to keepe all y words
of this lawe, and these ordi-



When Cham the tarter of
Chanaan saw the nakednes
of his father, he tolde his two
bherzen, sc. Gen. 9o.

Yudas is mocked of little
children crying vnto him :
Come up thou baldhead, sc.
J. Reg. 2.





Dilate let Bara-
bas sole unto the
and scorged Jes-
sus, and deliuered
hi no be crucifi-



Then the souldi-
ours of the gouer-
nour tolde Jesus i-
to the common
hall, &c. Marth. 27.

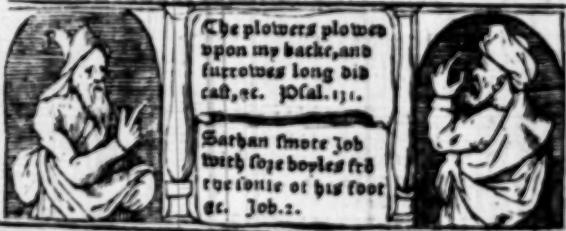


Certayne sentences taken out
naunces for to do them: And
that his hart arise not aboue
his brethre, and that he turne
not from y cōmaundement to
the right hand or to the left:
but that he may prolong hys
dayes in hys kingdome, he
and hys children in the midst
of Israell.

The wordes of Iosua to
the people.

Iosua. 24.c.14.d.20.

He Lorde hath geuen
vnto you a land flow-
ing with milke & honyn.
Now therefore feare the
Lorde and serue hym in per-
fectnes and truth, and put a-
way the Gods which your fa-



The plowes plowed
upon my backe, and
sorrowes long did
last, &c. Psal. 131.
Sathan smote Job
with sores boyles fro
the soole of his foot
&c. Job. 2.



of the scripture.

33

thers serued on the other side
of the floud, and in Egyp, and
serue ye the Lorde. If ye for-
sake the Lord, & serue strange
Goddes, he wyl turne and do
you euill, and consume you,
after that he hath done you
good. And the people sayd vnto
Josua: Nay, but we wyl
serue the Lord. And Josua
sayde vnto the people: ye are
witnesses against your selues,
that ye haue chosen you the
Lord to serue hym. And they
sayd we are witnesses. Then
put away (said he) y straunge
Gods which are among you,
and bow your hartes vnto the
Lorde God of Israell. The
people sayd vnto Josua: The



When thou hast done all
thy dutie, sette downe that
thou maist receve a crowne
etc. Eccle. 12.

Abner said vnto David,
who art thou that comest
to the king, &c.
1. Sam. 26



Jesus took water
and washed hys
handes before the
multeinde, saying:
I am innocent of



the death of this
just man, looke you
to it. Then answers
zed all the people,
sc. Matth. 27.



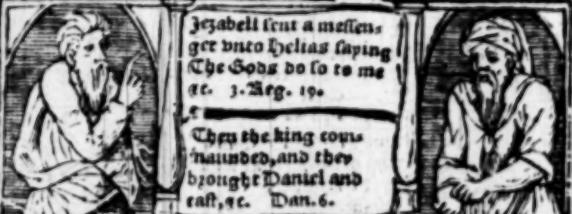
Certayne sentences taken out
Lord our God will we serue,
and his voyce will we obey.
And Israell serued the Lorde
all the dayes of Josua, and all
the dayes of the elders that o-
uerlived Josua, and which
had knowen all the workes of
the Lord, that he had done for
Israell.

¶ Admonitions out of the
word of God.

The wordes of the Lord to his ser-
uaunt Josua capayne of hys people
Israell, and by hym to all the godly
Princes, Kinges and Queenes, &c.

Josua.1.4.5.b.6.7.8.9.

Ere shal not a man be
able to withstand thee
in all the dayes of thy



Jezebel sent a messen-
ger unto Elias saying
The Gods do so to me
sc. 1. Reg. 19.

Then the king com-
maunded, and they
brought Daniel and
cast, sc. Dan. 6.



of the scripture.

life. For as I was with Mo-
ses so will I be with thee, and
will not sayle thee, nor forsake
thee. Be strong therefore and
bolde, for unto thy people
shalt thou deuide the land for
inheritance, which I swore
unto their fathers to geue the.
Only be thou strong, and of
a stout courage, that thou
mayest obserue and do accor-
ding to all þ law which Mo-
ses my seruaunt commaunded
thee. Turne from the same,
neyther to right hand, nor to
the left, that thou mayest doe
wisely in all that thou takest
in hand. Let not the booke of
this lawe departe out of thy
mouth, but occupy thy mynde

Abraham tooke the wood of
the bine he offering, and laid
it upon Isaac his sonne, &c.
Gene. 22.

Behold the widow was
there gathering sticks, and
Eliah called her, and said,
etc. 1. Reg. 17.



And Jesus bare his
cross and came into
a place named Gol-
gotha, where they
crucified him and



two of them wised him
in either side one,
and Jesus in the
middle of them, &c.
John. 19.





And when they
were come to the
place which is cal-
led Caluarie, there
they crucified him



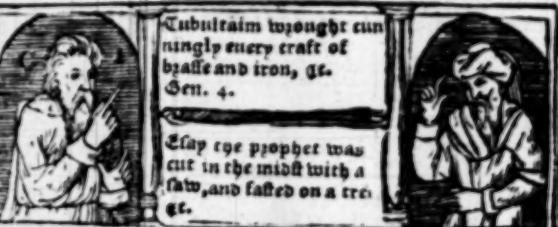
and the evill doers,
one on the right
hand, and the other
on the left, &c.
Luke. 23.



" Certayne sentences taken out
therein day and night, that
thou mayest obserue and doe
according to all that is writ-
ten therein: For the shalt thou
make thy way prosperous, and
the shalt thou do wisely. Haue
not I commaunded thee that
thou shouldest be strong and
hardy, and not feare, nor be
faint harted? For I the Lord
thy God am with thee whe-
ther soever thou goest.

Exodus. 15. a. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. & b.
11. & 15. c. 18. & d. 21.

I will sing vnto the Lorde
for he hath triumphed glori-
ously, the horse and hym that
rode vpon hym hath he ouer-
thrown in the sea. The Lorde



Tubulain wrought cu-
ningly every craft of
brasse and iron, &c.
Gen. 4.

Ezay the prophet was
cut in the midis with a
saw, and fasted on a tre-
e, &c.

of the scripture.

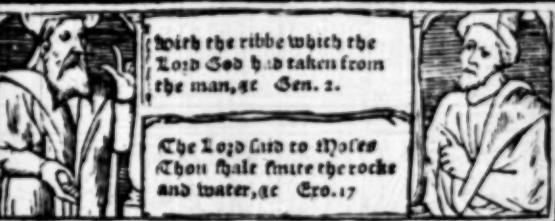
is my strength and prayse, and he is become my saluation: he is my God, and I will glorify him, my fathers God, and I will exalt hym. The Lord is a man of warre, the Lord is his name. Pharaos charettes, and his host hath he cast into the sea, his chosen captaynes also are drowned in the redde sea. The deepe waters haue couered them, they sunke to the bottom as a stone. Thy right had Lord is become glorious in power, thy right hand Lorde hath al to dashed the enemies. And in thy great glory thou hast ouerthrowen them that rose vp against thee: thou sendest forth thy wrath which co-



One of the soldi-
oies with a speare
pearced his side, &
forthward ran there
out bloud and was



ter. And he that
saw it bare record
and his recorde is
true. And he that
saith. John. 19.



With the ribbe which the
Lord God had taken from
the man, sc. Gen. 2.

The Lord said to Moses
Thou shal smite the rocks
and water, sc. Exo. 17



Joseph tooke the bo-
dy and wrapped it
in a cleane linnen
cloth, and laid
it in his new tombe



which he had hewen
out even in the rock
and rolled a great
stone to the doore, &c.
Math. 27.

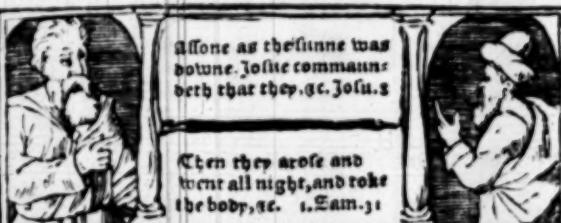


26 Certayne sentences taken out
sunned them euen as stubble.
Who is like vnto thee O Lord
amongst Goddes? Who is like
to thee, so glorious in holines,
fearefull in prayses, shewing
wonders. The Lorde shall
raigne for euer & euer. Sing
ye vnto the Lord, for he hath
triumphed gloriously: the horse
and his ryder hath he ouer-
thrown in the sea.

For sickenes.

Exodus. 15. d. 26.

If thou wilt harken
vnto the voyce of
the Lord thy God,
and wylt do that
which is right in his sight, and



Allone as the sunne was
downe. Iustis commauns
her that they. &c. Iosu. 2.

Then they arose and
went all night, and toke
the body, &c. 1. Sam. 31



27

of the scripture.

wilt gene eare vnto his com-
maundementes, and keepe all
his ordinaunces, then will I
put none of these diseases vpō
thee, which I haue brought
vpon the Egyprians for I am
the Lord that healeth thee.

2. *Chronicles. 2.4.5.6.b.11.*

& 9.b.8.

Great is our God aboue all
Goddes. But who is able to
builde hym an house? when
that heauen, and heauen a-
bove all heauens is not hable
to receiue hym, what am I
then that shoulde builde hym
an house? nay, but euен to
burne sacrifice before him shal
this building be. The Lorde


She wepereth continually
in the night, and her
teares. ac. *Lamen.1.*


Call me not Naomi, but
call me Mara, for the lord
hath geuen, ac. *A Ruth.1.*


There was Mary
Magdalene and the
other Mary sitting
over against the sep-
ulchre. The next


At that followed
the day of prepara-
ting, the hie priests
and Pharisies, &c.
Matt. 27.



He layd it in a tomb
between out of a rocke
wherin was never
man yet lard. And
that day w^t is the



preparing of the Bas-
both, & the Sabord
due on. The women
that followed after
Ie. Luke.23.



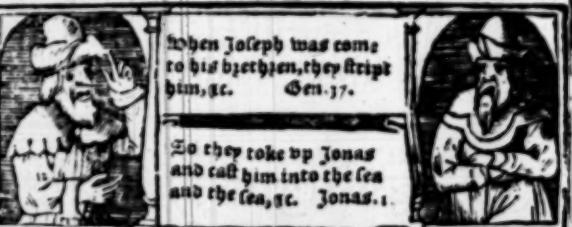
24

Certaine sentences taken out

setteth a wyse kyng ouer
the people whome he loueth,
that they may longe endure
and prosper. Blessed be the
Lord thy God which hast lust
to thee, to set thee (king) on his
seat, that thou mightest be
king for the Lord thy God,
because thy God loueth Isra-
ell (and hath delite) to make
them continue euer, therefore
made he thee king ouer them,
to do right and equitie.

Exodus 18.c.18.d.21.d.23.

Thou canst not alone su-
staine the burthen of ruling a
whole kingdome, but heare
my wordes and counsell, and
the Lord shalbe with thee.



When Joseph was come
to his bretheren, they stript
him, Ie. Gen.37.

So they took vp Jonas
and cast him into the sea
and the sea, Ie. Jonas.1.



29
of the scripture.

Moreover thou shalt seeke out among all the people men of actiuitie, and such as feare God, true men, hating coueteousnes, & place (of these) ouer þ (people) rulers of thousandes, rulers of hundrethes, rulers offifties, and rulers of tennes. And let them iudge the people at all seasons: and euery great matter that commeth, let thē bring vnto thee, but let them iudge all small causes themselves, and so shall it be easier for thy selfe, & they shall beare a burthen with thee. If thou shall do this thing and God charge thee withall, thou shalt be able to endure, and yet the



for feare of him
the kepers were as
stoned & became
as dead men. But
the Angell said to

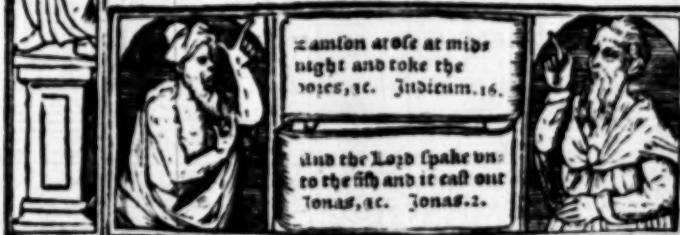


the women: feare
not, for I know you
seeke Jesus which
was crucified, &c.
Mark. 15.



Jacob arose at mid-
night and tooke the
yokes, &c. Judicium. 16.

and the Lord spake un-
to the fish and it cast out
Jonas, &c. Jonas. 2.





Jesus appeared first
to Mary Magdalene
one of whom he had
cast out devils. And



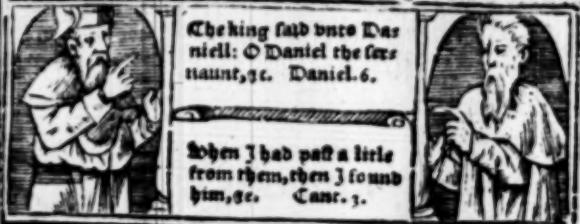
He went and told
them that had beene
with him which
mattered, &c. Mar. 16



30 Certayne sentences taken out
people shal come to theyr place
in peace.

1. Reg. 12. b. 13. 14. 15. &c.
20. & d. 24. 25.

Samuel said vnto the peo-
ple. Beholde the king whome
ye haue chosen and whom ye
haue desired, loe þ Lorde hath
set a king ouer you. If ye will
feare the Lord and serue hym
and heare hys boyce, and not
disobey the word of the Lord,
both ye and the king that raig-
neth ouer you shall follow the
Lord your God. If ye wyll
not harken vnto the boyce of
the Lord but disobey þ Lordes
mouth, then shall the hand of
the Lord be vpon you and on
your fathers. Yet Depart not



The king said vnto Dan-
niell: O Daniel the se-
raunt, &c. Daniel. 6.



When I had past a little
from them, then I found
him, &c. Cant. 3.



of the scripture.

31

from following of the Lord,
but serue the Lorde wyth all
your hartes. Therefore feare
ye the Lord, and serue him in
the truth, and with all your
hartes: and consider how great
thinges he hath done for you.
But if ye do wickedly, then
shall ye perishe both ye and
your king.

The wordes of Samuell to be
truely spoken by all good rulers.

I. Reg. I 2.4.3.4.5.

Beholde here I am,
beare recorde of me
before the Lorde, and
before hys annoynted:
whose Dre haue I taken? or
whose Asse haue I take? who

And Jacob called the
name of the place Jes
uisell, &c. Gen. 32.

Gideon auawered: If
the Lord be with vs,
why then, &c. Jud. 6.



Jesus said to Tho
mas put thy finger
here and see my
hands and put forth



thy hand, and put it
into my side, and be
not sayblesse, &c.
John. 20.



Dd.iii.

12 Certayne sentences taken out

haue I done wrong to whom
haue I hurt: or of whose hand
haue I receaued any bribe, to
blind myne eyes therewith:
and I wil restore it you. They
sayde. Thou hast done vs no
wrong, nor hurt vs, neyther
hast thou taken ought of any
mans hand. He sayd unto the
agayne: The Lord is witnes
agaynst you, and his annoi-
ted, is witnes this day, that ye
haue founde naught in my
handes. And they aunswered:
he is witnes.

1. Reg. 13. b. 13. 14.

Samuell sayde to Saule:
Thou art become a foole, thou
hast not kept the commaunde-

So after the Lord
had spoken unto
them he was recei-
ued into heauen and

Sate at the right
hand of God. And
they went forth and
preached, sc. Mar. 16

and when he was
with God, and he was no more
seen, for God tooke him
Iawan. sc. Gen. 1

There appeared a chariot
of fire, and hostes of fire, so
Elias went up by a whirle-
wind, sc. 1. Koen. 19.



of the scripture.

33

ment of the Lorde thy God,
which he commaunded thee:
for at this tyme woulde the
Lord haue stablished thy king
dome vpon Israell for euer.
But now thy kingdome shall
not continue: The Lord hath
sought him a man after hys
owne hart, and the Lord hath
commaunded to be captayne
ouer his people, because thou
hast not kept that which the
Lord commaunded thee.

2. Reg. 14. b. 9. 11. c. 17. & d. 20.

The king and hys throne
should be giltlesse, and ought
to remember the Lorde hys
God, and not to suffer much
bloudshed.

There shall come a rod
forth of the roke of
Jesse, and a grasse, &c.
Ezay. 11.

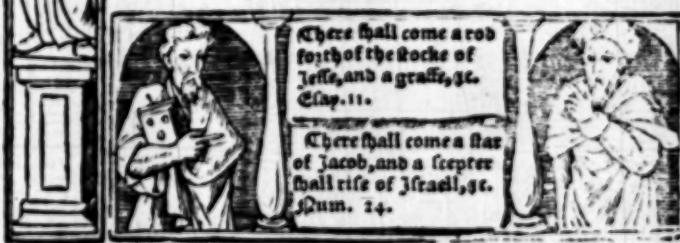
There shall come a star
of Jacob, and a sceptre
shall rise of Israel, &c.
Num. 24.



The birth
of blessed Ma-
ry the virgin



the mother
of Chri-
st



Ec. i.



Mary the mother of
Iesu betrothed to Jo-
seph her husband, be-
fore they came toge-
ther, was founde



With childe by the
holy ghost. Ch. Jo-
seph her husband
being a iust man, &c.
Math. 1.



24 Certayne sentences taken out

The king is as an Angell
of God in hearing of the good
and bad, therefore the Lorde
God is with hym.

The king is wise according
to the wisedome of an Angell
of God, to vnderstand all
thinges thac are in earth.

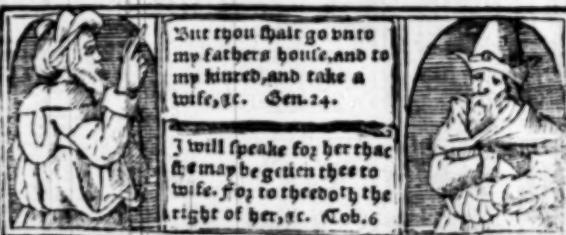
2. Paral. 9.b.7.8.

Happy are the me and peo-
ple vnto whom God geueth a
wise king.

God maketh one a king that
he shoulde do according to
right and equitie.

Esay. 32.a.12.

A good and godly king shal
gouerne after the rule of righ-



But thou shall go vnto
my fathers house, and to
my kinred, and take a
wife, &c. Gen. 24.

I will speake for her thac
she may be gauen thes to
wife. for to heedeth the
right of her, &c. Tob. 6



of the scripture.

teousnes, and the princes shall rule according to the balance of equitie. And that man shall be vnto men as a defence for the winde, and as a refuge for the tempest, like as a riuer of water in a thirsty place, and the shadow of a great rocke in a dry land.

Jeremy. 22.a.1.C. c. b.9.

Thus sayth the Lorde: Goe downe into the house of the king of Juda, & speake there these wordes, and say: Hearre the word of y' Lord thou king of Juda that sittest in y' kingly seat of Dauid, thou and thy seruaunts, and thy people that goeth in & out at these gates.

The seede of the wretched man shall tread vpon the head of the serpent Gen. 3.

The angel said to him, the Lord is with thee thou valiant man. Judges. 6.



And in the vi moneth
the angell Gabriell
was sent fro God to
a citie in Galile, named
Nazareth, to a



virgine affianced to
a man whose name
was Joseph, of the
house of Dauid, &c.
Luke. 1.



Ec. ii.



And Mary arose
and went with haste
into the hill, con-
trary to a city of Ju-
da, and entered into

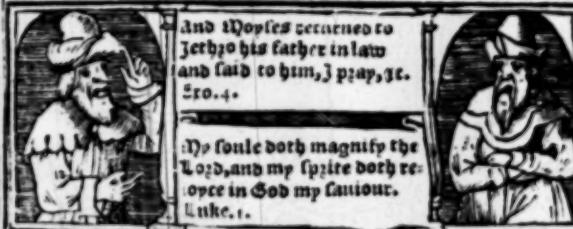


the house of Ze-
charias and saluted
Elizabeth. And it
came to passe, &c.
Luke. 1.



36 Certayne sentences taken out

Thus the Lord commandeth:
keepe equitie and righteous-
nes, deliver the oppressed frō
the power of the violent, do
not greue, nor oppresse the
straunger, the faterles, nor
the widow and shed no inno-
cent bloud in this place. And
if ye keepe these thinges faith-
fully, then shall there come in
at þ dore of thys house kinges
to sit vpon Dauides seat: they
shalbe caried in charetes, and
ride vpon horses, both they
and their seruaunts, and their
people. But if ye will be obe-
dient unto these commaunde-
mētes. I sweare by my owne
selfe saith the Lord, this house
shalbe wast. For thus hath



And Moyses returned to
Jeho his father in law
and said to him, I pray ye.
Exo. 4.



My soule dorh magnify the
Lord, and my spirite dorh re-
ope in God my saviour.
Luke. 1.



of the scripture.

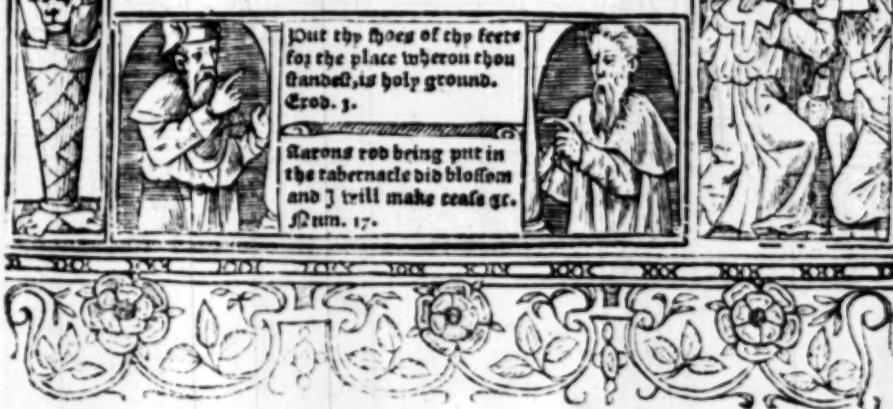
37

the Lord spokē vpon þ kinges
of Juda: thou Giliad art vnto
me þ head of Libanus: shall I
not make thee so wast as þ Ci-
ties þ no men dwell in? I wyl
prepare a destroyer w̄ his we-
pōs for thee, to hew down thy
especial Cedar trees, & to cast
thcm in the fire. And all the
people that goe by thys Citie
shall speake one to an other:
wherefore hath the Lord done
thus vnto thys noble Citie?
Then shall it be aunswered:
because they haue broken the
couenaunt of the Lorde theyr
God, and haue worshipped &
serued straunge Gods.

Psalme 18.48.

þut thy shes of thy feet
for the place wheron thou
standest is holy ground.
Erod. 3.

Aaron's rod bring put in
the tabernacle did blossom
and I will make teate ge.
Exod. 17.



Ee. iii.



22
And when the viii.
dayes were accom-
plished, that they
should circumcise
the childe, his name



was then called Ies-
sus, which was so
named of the angel,
before he was concei-
ued, sc. Luke. 2.



GENESIUS OF THE BIBLE



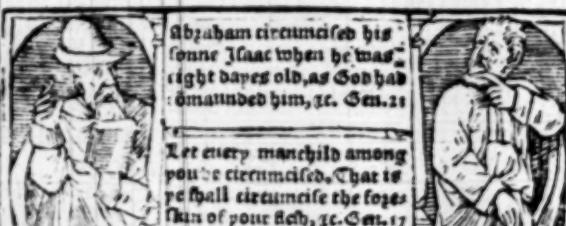
18

Certayne sentences taken out

God hath wonderfull oft
deliuered hys kyng, and he
hath done mercifullly vnto Da-
uid his annoynted, and to hys
seede for euermore.

Psalme. 24. a. 1. 2. & b. 7.

The earth is Gods, and all
that therein is: the world and
they that dwel therein. for he
hath layde the foundations of
it vpon the seas, and he hath
set it sure vpon the floudes.
Lift vp your heades O ye
gates, and be ye lift vp ye e-
uerlasting dores, and the king
of glory shall enter in. Who is
the king of glory ? It is God
both strong and mighty , it is
God mighty in battayle. Lift



abraham circumcised his
sonne Isaac when he was
eight dayes old, as god had
commanded him, sc. Gen. 21

Let every manchild among
you be circumcised. That is
ye shall circumcise the fores-
kin of your flesh, sc. Gen. 17



of the scripture.

39

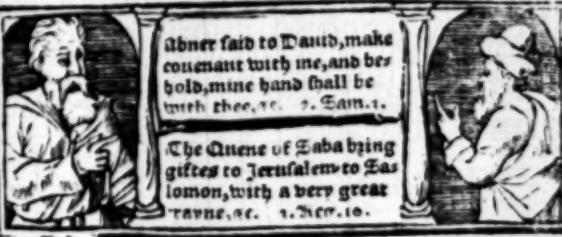
up your heades (O ye gates)
and be ye lift up you cuer-
lasting doores , and the king of
glory shal enter in. Who is the
king of glory, euен the God of
hostes, he is the king of glory.

Psalme. 21. a. i. &c.

The king ought to rejoyce
in thy strength , O God, and
he ought to be exceeding glad
of thy saluation . Thou hast
geuen hym his hartes desire,
and hast not denyed hym the
request of hys lippes. For thou
hast preuented him with good
blessinges, and hast a crowne
of pure golde vppon hys head,
He asked life of thee, and thou
gauest hym long dayes, euен

where is the king
of the jewes that is
done, for we have
seen his starre in the
East, and are come to

worship him. when
herode the king
heard this, he was
trouled, and sent
salomon to. Mat. 2.

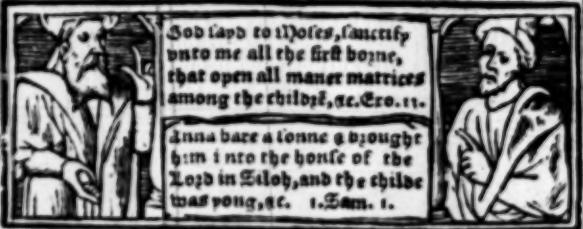


Ec. iiiii.



- 40 - Certayne sentences taken out

for euer and euer. Hys honour
is great through thy saluatiō:
thou hast layd glory and great
worship vppon hym. For thou
hast placed him to be blessings
for euer, and hast made hym
glad with the ioy of thy coun-
tenaunce. Because the kyng
trusteth in God, and in þ mer-
cy of the most highest: he shall
not miscary. Thyne hand will
finde out all thyne enemyes:
thy right hand will finde out
them that hate thee. Thou
wilt make like a burning for-
nace in tyme of thy fury: God
will destroy theē in hys wrath,
and fire shall consume them.
Thou wilt roote their fruite
out of þ earth, and their seede



of the scripture.

41

from among the children of men. For they intended mischise against thee, and imagined a crafty deuice: (but) they could not (bring it to passe) Therefore thou wylt put them to flight (and) direct thine arrowes against their faces. Be thou exalted O God according to thyne owne might: so we wyll sing: & with Psalmes we will prayse thy power.

Psalme. 72.

O God geue vnto the king thy iudgements: and thy righ-teousnes vnto þ kinges sonne. Then he will iudge thy people according vnto iustice, and thy afflicted according to equitie.

Behold, thy brother Esau is edofored agaist thee, meaning to kill thee. Gen. 27.

Michaell spake unto David: If thou save not thy self this night to morrow, &c. 1. Sa. 19



Arise and take the babe and his mother and flee into Egypt, and be there till I bring thee word, for

Herode will seek the babe to destroy him. So he arose & took the babe & his mother, &c. Mat. 2.

42 Certayne sentences taken out

The mountaynes also & hilles
shall bring peace to the people
by the meanes of righteous-
nes. He will iudge the afflic-
ted amongst the people, he wil
saue the children of the poore,
and subdue þ oppressor. They
will feare thee as long as the
sunne and moone shineth from
one generation to an other.
He will come downe lyke the
rayne into a fleece of wolle, e-
uen as the dropes that water
the earth. In hys dayes the
righteous shal flourishe, and
there shall be aboundaunce of
peace so long as the moone en-
dureth. Hys dominion also
shall be from the one sea to the
other, and from the foud vn-



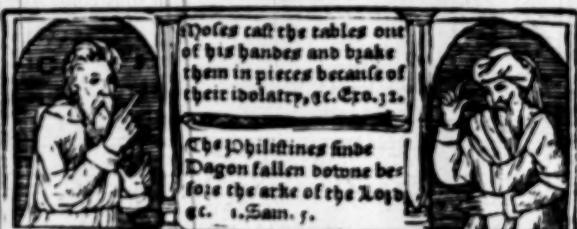
He shall breake
downe their altars,
he shal destroy
their images. for
now they hall say,



we have no king be-
cause we feared not
the Lord, and what
should a king do to
us? Ose. 10.



Moses cast the tables out
of his handes and brake
them in pieces because of
their idolatry, sc. Exo. 32.



The Philistines finde
Dagon fallen downe be-
fore the arke of the Lord
sc. 1.Sam. 5.



of the scripture.

to the end of the earth. They
that dwelle in the wildernes,
shall kneele before hym, his e-
nemyes shall liche the dust.
The king of Tharsis and of
the Iles shall offer presentes:
the king of Sheba and Seba
shall bring giftes. All kinges
will worship hym, all naciones
will do him seruice. For he wil
deliuer the poore when he cry-
eth, and the afflicted, and hym
that hath no helper. He wyll
haue compassion vpon þ poore
and nedye: and he wil preserue
the soules of the poore. He will
deliuer their soules fro deceite
and oppressio, and their bloud
shall be in hys sight. He wyll
live, and he wyll geue to the

Arabia syng her come to
be dead, destroyed all the
kinges leue. But Iohannes
Ia. sc. 4. Reg. 11.

Saint Ioyt to Doeg, thrus
thou and fall upon the
priestes. And Doeg the
domite turned, sc. 1. Sa. 22.

Herode caused all
male children to be
slaine that were in
Bethlehem and in
all the costes therof

from two peare olde
and under, according
to the tyme which
he had diligently
searched, sc. Mar. 1.



A us dengt vnde
Joseph arise and
take the babe and
his mother, and ge
into the land of E



raci, tog ihc are
dead which sought
the babes life. Then
he arose and toke
the babe &c. Mat.



++ Certayne sentences taken out
poore of the golde of Sheba:
and he wyll pray alwayes for
hym, and dayly he wyll blesse
hym. A handfull of corne shall
(be sowed) in the earth, vpon
the toppe of hilles, and y fruit
thereof shall make a noyse like
Libanus, and shall flourishe
in the Citie lyke grasse vpon
the earth. Hys name shall en-
dure for euer, hys name shall
be spread abroad to the wrold,
so long as the sunne shal shine,
all nations shall be blessed in
hym, and shall call him blessed.
Blessed be God the Lord: the
Lorde of Israell which onely
doth wonderous things. And
blessed be the name of his ma-
iesty for euer: and all the earth



God spake to Jacob, Get thos
out of this countrey. Jas
cob tooke all his goodes and
cattell &c. Gen.31.

David asked counsell of the
Lord, saying: Shall I go vp
into any cities of Judah, &c.
2. Sam. 1.



of the scripture.

shalbe filled with his maiesty,
Amen, Amen.

Psalme.80.a.1.

Hear O thou shepheard of
Israell, thou that leadest Jo-
seph lyke a sheepe : and thou
that sittest vpon the Cheru-
bins, shewe thy gratiouse pre-
sence.

Romaynes.5.d.

They shall raighe through
Jesus Christ, receauing
abundance of grace,
and gifte of righ-
teousnes.

¶¶¶

Lift up thy ronde and
stretch out thine hande
upon the sea, &c.
Exodus.14.

They cutte downe a
branche with one clus-
ter of grapes, and beare
it vpon. &c. Num. 13.



And Jesus when he
was baptised, cam
straight ou of the
water. And lo, the
heauens were ope-



ned vnto him, and
John saw the spirite
of God descending
like a dowe, &c.
Mark.3.



Ff.iii.



The tempter came
to Christ saying: If
thou be the sonne of
God, command me
that these stones be



Made by eas. But he
answering, sayd, it
is written, Man shall
not live by bread on
ly, &c. Mat. 4.



"Certayne sentences taken out
Sentences of threate-
ning to euill kinges, and ex-
amples of their euill successse.

1. Reg. 15.10. d. 16.17.

In the woordes of the Lord came vnto Samuell saying. It repenteþ me that I haue made Saule king. For he is turned from me, and hath not performed my commaundementes. And Samuell was euill apaid, and cryed vnto the Lord all night. And Samuell rose early to meeþ Saule in the mornynge, and when he came vnto him he said. Let me tell



Cain smot his bry
sight for a melle of
portage, &c.
Gen. 4.



The woman sayng
the tree to be plas
caunt, roke of the
fruite, &c. Gen. 3.

of the scripture.

47

thee what the Lord hath sayd to me this night. And he sayd vnto him say on. Samuel said when thou wast little in thine owne syght , wast thou not made the head of the tribes of Israell, and the Lord annoyned thee king ouer Israell!

Jeremy. 13. c. 18. 19.

Tell the king & the Queene humble your selues, sitte you downe low, for your dignitie shall be throwen downe, and the crowne of your glory shall fall from your head. The Ci-ties towardes the south shalbe shut vp, and no man shal open them, all Juda shall be caried away captiue so that none shal



Christ cried with a
loud voyce Lazarus
come forth. Then he
that was dead came
forth bound hand



a foote with bandes
and his face was
bound with a nap
him. Jesus said unto
them, se. John. 11.



Elias stretched himselfe
upon the childe, and the
Lord heard the voyce of
Elias, sc. 3. Reg. 17.

Eliasens comming into
the house, and behold, the
childe was dead, and he
stretched, sc. 4. Reg. 4.



He was transfigured before them, and his face did shine as the sunne, and his clothes were



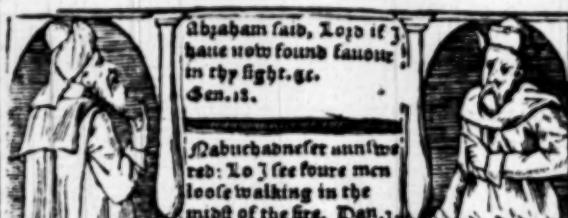
as white as the light. And beholde, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias, sc. March. 17.



* Certayne sentences taken out
remayne.

Jeremy. 21.d. 11.

Unto the house of the kyng
of Iuda say thus: Hearre the
worde of the Lorde. O thou
house of Dauid, thus sayth the
Lord: Minister righteouſnes
and that ſoone, deliuer the op-
preſſed from violent power, or
euer my terrible wrath breake
out like a fire, and burne ſo þ
no man may quench it because
of the wickednes of your ima-
ginations. Beholde sayth the
Lorde I will come vpon thee
that dwelleſt in the valleyes
rockes and fieldes, and ſay,
tush who wil make vs afraide?
or who wyll come into our



Abraham ſaid, Lord if I
have now found fauour in thy sight, ge.
Gen. 22.

Nabuchadneſer amſtris-
ted: Lo I ſee four men
loſe walking in the
miſt of the fire. Dan. 3.



of the scripture.

houses. for I will visite you (sayth the Lord) because of the wickednes of your inuention, and will kindle such a fire in your wood , as shall consume all that is about you.

Proverbes.28.a.2.c.15.16.21.

For the wickednes of the land the Prince is oft chaunged:but through a man of vnderstanding and wisdome a realme endureth long. As a roaring Lion and an hungry beare,so is an vngodly Prince ouer the poore people. Where the Prince is without vnderstanding , there is great oppression and wrong : but if he hateth coueteousnes , he shall

David said to Nathan: I haue sinned against the Lord, sc. 2.Sam.13

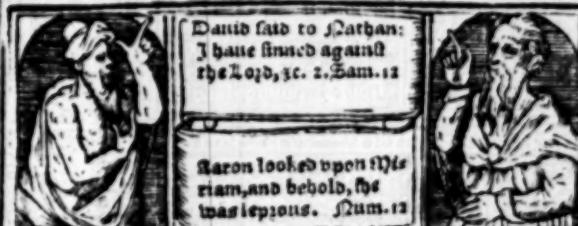
Aaron looked upon Mysriam, and behold, she was leprosous. Num.12



Jesus sayd, Many sinnes are forgenen her, for she loued much. To whom a little is forgeuen,



he dore lone a little. And he said unto her, Thy sinnes are forgeuen thee, sc. Luke.7



Gg. j.



When Christ came
nere Jerusalem he
beheld the citie and
went for it, saying:
O if thou hadst even



knownen at the left
in this thy day thos
things which be-
long unto thy peace
sc. Luke. 19.

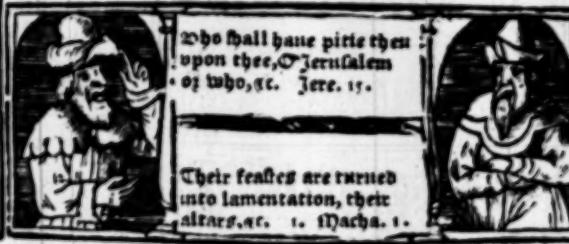


Certayne sentences taken out

long raigne. To haue respect
of persons (in iudgement) is
not good, for that man wyll
do wrong, yea euen for a pEECE
of bread.

Psalme. 2. a. 2. 4. 5. 10. 11. 12.

The kinges of the earth
stand vp and the rulers take
counsell together against God
and agaynst hys annointed.
He that dwelleth in heauen
will laugh them to scorne, the
Lord will haue them in deri-
sion. Then wyll he speake vnto
them in hys wrath: and he
will astonish them with feare
in hys sore displeasure. Thou
shalt brast them with a rod of
iron, and breake the in peeces



Who shall haue pittie then
upon thee, O Jerusalem
or who, sc. Jere. 15.

Their feastes are turned
into lamentation, their
altars, sc. 1. Macha. 1.



of the scripture.

like a potters vessell. Wherefore be you now well aduised, O ye kynges: be ye learned ye that are iudges of the earth. Scrue ye God in feare, and reioyce ye wyth trembling. Kisse ye the Sonne least that he be angry, and so ye perishe from the way. If hys wrath be never so little kindled, blessed are all they that put theyr trust in hym.

Jeremy. 13. b. 11.

2. Paral. Epo. 3. c.

Saule, Roboam, Achab,
with all their posteritie, Sel-
lam, Jehoakim. 4. Reg. 13. c.
24.a. Jerem. 22. c. 18. came vnto
an euill end.

The women sang by
conesse in their play,
and said: 16. 1. Sam. 23

The children of the pro-
pheters came to meete
Heliha, &c. 4. Reg. 2.



Christ riding to Jeru-
salen, many spred
their gaementes in
the way, other cue
downe branches of



the trees & strawed
them in the way.
And they that went
before, and they that
followed, se Mark. 11



Gg.ij.



Jesug went into the
temple and began to
call out them that
sold and bought,
saying unto them it



is written, Myne
house is the house
of prayer, but ye
have made it a den
of theenes. Luke. 19

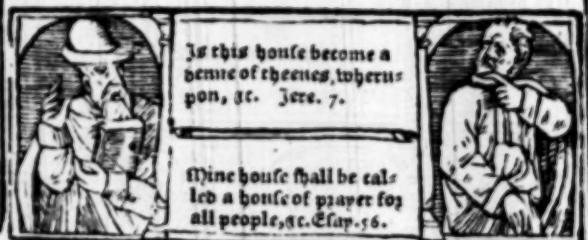


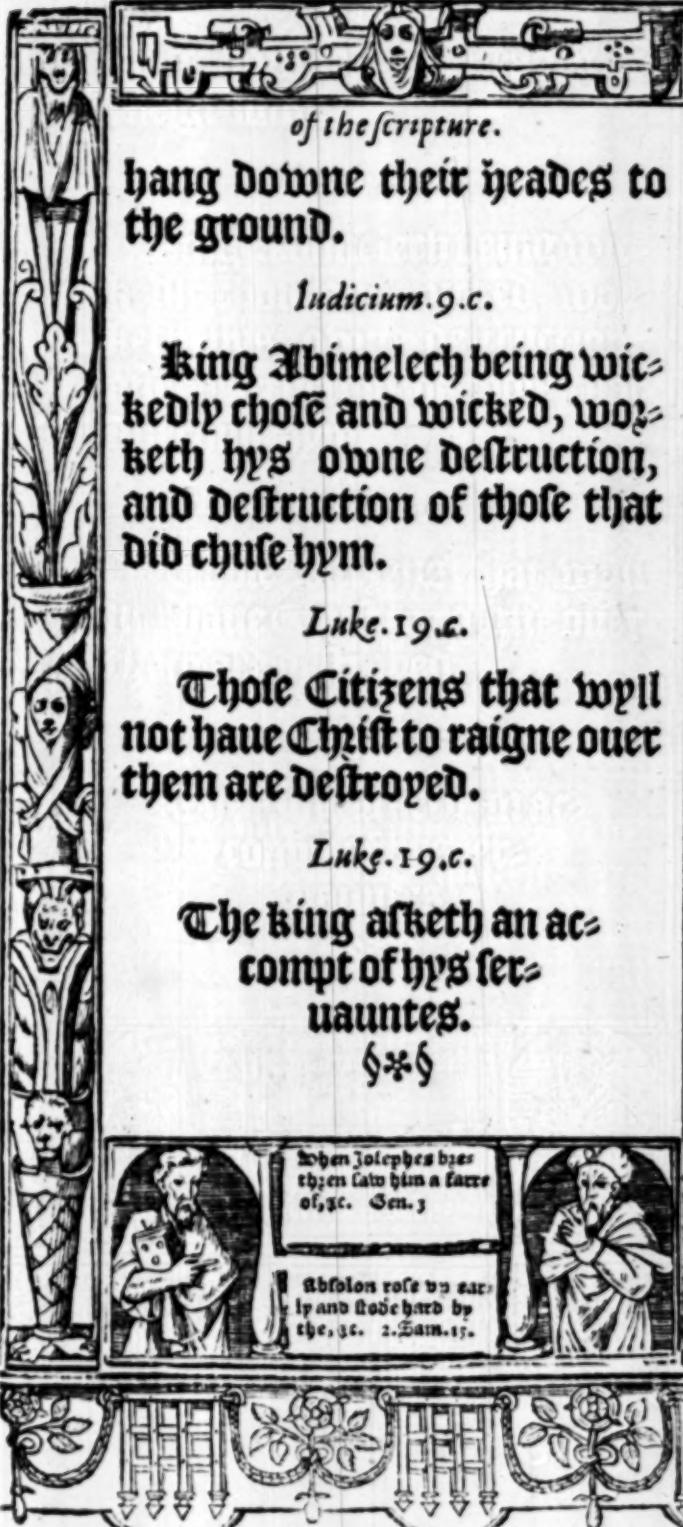
Certayne sentences taken out

David, Salomon, Jehosephat, Ezechias, Josias, &c.
Godly kinges raigne prosperously, haue victory ouer their
enemies.

Lamentation of Jeremy. 2.b.9

The goodly Citie and temple of Jerusalem are destroyed
vitterly: the king and Princes
are caryed away to the Gentiles, they haue neyther lawe
nor prophetes, nor yet any vision from the Lord. The
Senatours of the daughter Sion sit vpon the ground in
silence: they haue strawed ashes
vpon their heades, and girded
themselues wyth sackecloth: the
maydens of Jerusalem





of the scripture.

hang downe their heades to
the ground.

Judicium. 9.c.

King Abimelech being wic-
kely chose and wicked, wor-
keth hys owne destruction,
and destruction of those that
did chuse hym.

Luke. 19.c.

Those Citizens that wyll
not haue Christ to raigne ouer
them are destroyed.

Luke. 19.c.

The king asketh an ac-
compt of hys ser-
uauntes.

¶*¶



When Ioseph bres
thzen saw him a faire
of, sc. Gen. 3



Absolon rose vñ ear-
ly and strode hard by
the, sc. 2 Sam. 15.



The cheife priestes
and the Scribes and
the Elders of the
people, consulted
how they myght



take Jesus by scuttle
rie and hit him. But
they said, not on the
feast day, least any
oppose, sc. Math. 26





They appointed unto him thirtie pieces of siluer, and from that tyme Judas sought oportunitie



to betray Christ his master. Now on the first day of the feast of unleavened bread, &c. Mat. 26

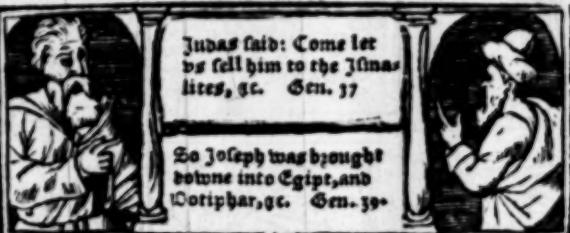


Prayers.

A prayer taken out of the booke of Wisdome.

Cap. 9.

God of my fathees,
and Lorde of mercies
(thou that hast made
all thinges with thy worde,
and diddest ordayne man
through thy wisdome, that he
should haue dominio ouer thy
creatures whiche thou hast
made, and that he should or-
der the world according to ho-
liness and righteousness, and
that he shouid execute iudge-
ment with a true harte) geue
me wisdome which is euer a-
bout thy seate, and put me not
out from among thy children:



Prayers.

for I thy seruaunt and handmaiden am a feable person, of a short tyme , and to weake for the vnderstandingy of thy iudgementes and lawes. And though a man be never so perfect among the chyldren of men, yet if thy wiſdome be not with him, he shall be of no value. O ſende her out therefore from thy holy heauens, and from the thone of thy Maieſtie, that ſhe may be with me, and labour with me, that I may know what is acceptable in thy ſight: for ſhe knoweth and vnderſtandeth all thinges, and ſhe ſhall lead me soberly in my workes, and preſerue me in her power. So

Melchizedech brought forth bread and wine, and he, &c. Gen. 14.

Moses ſaid to the peopple of Iſrael: This is that bread, &c. Exo. 16.



Jesus at his last supper as they did eat, roke head, & whē he had gotten thankes brake it,



and gave it to his diſciples, ſaying: Take,eate, this is my body, &c. Mat. 26.



Prayers.

shall my workes be accepta-
ble by Christ our Lorde, to
whome wyth thee and to
the holy ghost, be all ho-
nour & glory, woulde
without ende.

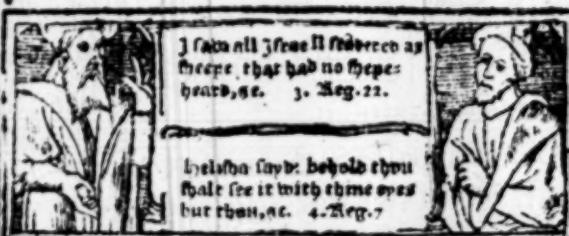
Amen.

..



Jesus said: all ye
that be offendid by
me this night, etc.
He said moreover
unto them, sicut pe-

herewhile I go
and pray ponder,
and he took Peter
and the two sonnes
of Zebedee. Math. 26.



I saye all I saye I saye
thou that had no shewe-
harts, etc. 3. Reg. 22.

Behold sayeth: behold thou
shalt see it with thine eyes
but thou, etc. 4. Reg. 7.





Un bref formulaire d'Oraison.

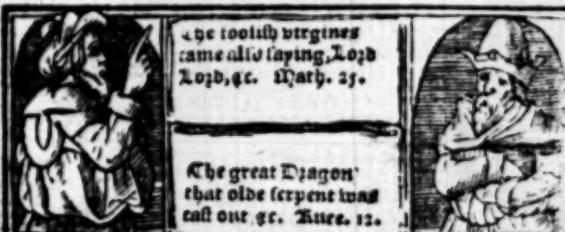
¶ La Preface.

O Seigneur bon Dieu & Pere , que ton nom soit bénit à iamais. Dispose mon cœur, ouvre mes leures, & me conduis par ton saint Esprit , à vne vraye recognoissance de toutes mes fautes, à fin que mō Oraison soit exaucée de toy au Nom de ton filz Iesus Christ . Ainsi soit-il.

¶ La Confession des pechez.



Eigneur mon Dieu,
Pere eternel & tout-puissant, ie recognoy
& confesse deuant ta
sainte & haute Maiesté , que ie



Jesus knowing all
thinges that shoulde
come, went forth
and said unto them
Whome serche ye?



They answered him
Jesus of Nazareth,
Jesus answered I
am he. Judas also
sc. John. 18.





Judas had gauen
them a token say-
ing: Whomsoever
I kille, he it is, take
him and lead him.



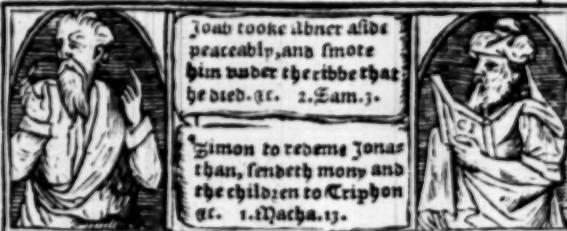
away. And as I done
as he was come, he
goeth to him and
saith: Master, mar-
ter, &c. Marke. 14.



Bref formulare

n'ay cesté depuis ma naissance,
& ne cesse tous les iours , estant
conceuë & née en iniquité &
corruption , de transgresser tes
commandemens. Quoy faisant,
ie ne puis selon ton iuste iuge-
ment , cuiter ruine & perdition:
Toutefois ayāt desplaisir de t'a-
uoir offendre, condénant & moy,
& mon peché: puis qu'il t'a pleu
de nous aymer,lors mesme que
nous estions tes ennemis,en tes-
moignage dequoy tu nous as
donné ton filz vniue , & bien
aymé , pour mediateur & aduo-
cat entre toy & nous,nostre Sei-
gneur Iesus Christ,avec promes-
se d'obtenir en son Nom , tout
ce que nous te demanderons.

Vueille donc Dieu tresbe-

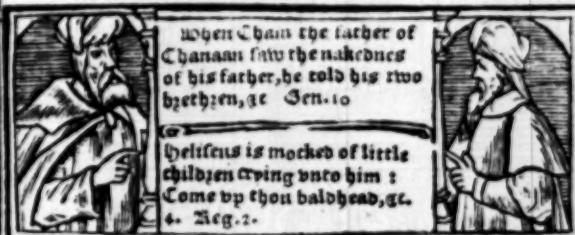


de Prieres.

nin & pere misericordieux en son Nom & en sa fauer me faire pardon & mercy. Et en repurgeant mon cœur de toute vanité & souillure, m'addresser & conduire par tō saint Esprit, en toutes mes voyes, à fin que ie chemine selon tes saints & diuins commaundemēs tous les iours de ma vie, à la gloire de ton Nō, Par iceluy ton filz bien-aymé. Ainsi soit-il.

¶ L'oraison pour le Matin.

MON D I E V mon Pere & mon Sauveur, comme maintenant tu enuoye ton Soleil sur la terre, pour donner la lumiere corporelle à tes





Vilate let Baras
bas los unto rh
and scorged Je-
sus, and deliuere
him to be crucified



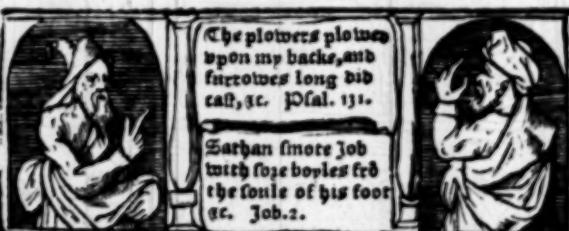
Then the soulbi-
ours of the gouers
nour roke Jesus in
to the common
hall, sc. March. 27.



Bref formulaire

creatures, vueille aussi illuminer
mon cœur & mon entendemēt,
par la lumiere celeste de tō saint
Esprit : à fin que ie ne pense , ne
dise , & ne face rien sinon pour
te seruir & complaire . Que du-
rant tout ce iour mon but prin-
cipal soit de cheminer en ta
crainte, te seruir & honorer , at-
tendant tout heur & prosperité
de ta seule benediction. Que se-
lon mon corps & mon ame tu
sois mon protecteur , me forti-
fiant contre toutes les tentatiōs
du diable , & de la chair , me
preseruant des entreprisēs &
conspiratiōs de tous mes enne-
mis, leurs complices & adherés.

Et d'autant bon Dieu que ce
n'est rien de bien commencer si



The plowes plowes
upon my backs, and
sorrowes long did
cast, sc. Psal. 131.

Sathan smote Job
with soze boyles frē
the soule of his foot
sc. Job. 2.



de Prieres.

on ne perseuere , qu'il te plaise,
nō seulemēt pour ce iour me re-
ceuoir sous ta conduite & prote-
ctiō, mais pour tout le cours de
ma vie : continuāt & augmētant
de iour en iour les dōs & graces
de ton saint Esprit en moy ius-
ques à ce qu'estant vnie & con-
iointe avec ton filz vniue, mon
Sauveur , ic puise iouir de ceste
vie bien-heureuse laquelle tu as
promise à tous tes eleuz. Par ice-
luy ton filz , nostre Seigneur Je-
sus-Christ. Ainsi soit-il.

¶Action de Graces.



Ieu tout bon & tout
sage , Pere celeste,
plein de misericorde
& clémēce, reduisant

When thou hast done all
thy dutie, sitte downe that
thou maist receue acrowns
g.c. Eccl. 12

Abner said vnto David,
who art thou that comest
to the king, g.c.
1 Sam. 26.



And the soulyng
ours platted a
crown of thorns
upon his head, and
a reede in his right



hand, and boied
their knees before
him and mocked
him, saying: God
sane, g.c. Math. 27





Pilate tooke water
and washed hys
handes before the
multitude, saying:
I am innocent of

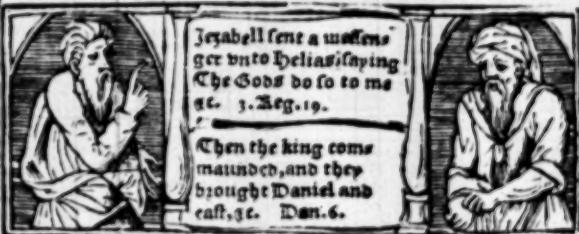


the death of this
just man, looke you
to it. Then answe-
red all the people,
sc. Matth. 27.



Bref formulaire

en memoire les œuures de tes
mains, ie ne puis finon admirer
ta grande sapience & bonté infi-
nie , laquelle tu as declarée en-
uers toutes tes creatures , & sin-
gulierement au regard de moy,
comme de m'auoir donné estre,
mouuement , & vie : mais aussi
outre les benefices infinis , que
tu distribue cōmunément à tous
hommes de la terre , tu m'as fait
tant de graces speciales , qu'il
m'est impossible de les reciter,
ne mesme les pouuoir compré-
dre. Il t'a pleu par la lumiere de
ton Euāgile me deliurer des te-
nèbres d'erreur & d'ignorance,
voire me retirer des abismes de
de mort, & de la confusion hor-
rible , ou i'estoye destinée selon



Jezebell sent a wassens
get unto Elias shewing
The Gods do so to me
sc. 3. Reg. 19.

Then the king coms
maunded, and they
brought Daniel and
east, sc. Dan. 6.



de Prieres.

la corruption de ma nature : & ainsi m'as tu transportée au royaume de ton filz bien-aymé, lequel selon ton plaisir & decret éternel , s'est donné soy mesme pour mes pechez.

Il ya aussi Seigneur, que m'ayant receuë en tō Eglise au nombre de tes enfans , tu m'as eleuë & choisie par ta prouidence admirable pour me decorer sous la Maiesté de ta grandeur d'un estat d'honneur & d'excellence, assauoir de la dignité Royale pour le gouuernemēt & conseruation de ton peuple.

Or maintenāt selon la parole de Dauid,quelle chose rēdrayie au Seigneur pour tous ses biéfaitz enuers moy? Ie say que tou

Abraham tooke the wood of
the burne offring, and layd
it upon Isaac his sonne, &c.
Gene. 22.

Behold the widow was
there gathering sticks, and
Elijah called her, and said,
Ec. 3. Ne. 17.



And Jesus bare his
cross and came into
a place named Gol-
gotha, where they
crucified him and



two other with him
on either side one,
and Jesus in the
midst of them, &c.
John. 19.





And when they
were come to the
place which is cal-
led Caluarie, there
they crucified him

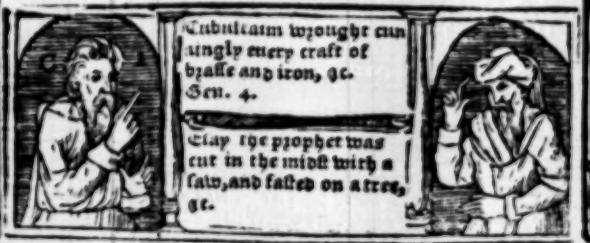


and the evil doers,
one on the right
hand, and the other
on the left, &c.
Luke. 23.



Bref formulaire

te ma vie deuroit estre consacrée
à vne perpetuelle action de grâces, pour annoncer avec la gent
sainte & le peuple acquis , les
vertus de celuy qui nous à ap-
pellez des tenebres à sa merueilleuse lumiere . Le calice de deli-
urâce ne deuroit bouger de mes
mains, n'y les Cantiques nou-
ueaux de ma bouche . Mais Sei-
gneur,fay moy la grace , comme
iadic tu as faite à Dauid,homme
selon ton cœur . Lequel traitant
de ce mesme Argument , & reci-
tant les tesmoignages de ta bon-
té , disoit , Ainsi est-il Seigneur,
Je suis ton seruiteur , Je suis ton
seruiteur filz de ta chambrière,
tu as rompu mes liens , Je te sa-
crificeray sacrifice d'actio de gra-



Cubultam wrought cur-
ingly every craft of
brasse and iron, &c.
Gen. 4.

Clay the prophet was
cut in the midst with a
saw, and fasted on a tree,
&c.



de Prieres.

ces & reclameray le nom du Seigneur . Ainsi di ie Seigneur de moy mesme , & ce par ta grace , Ie suis ta seruante , Ie suis ta seruante . Tu as rompu mes liens , & m'as preseruée au milieu des dāgers de mort , tu m'as mis au large & en sauueté . Au Roy des siecles , immortel & inuisible , à dieu seul bon & seul sage , soit honneur & gloire és siecles des siecles par Iesus Christ son filz nostre Seigneur . Ainsi soit-il .

*Oraison pour tout le Royaume & corps
de l'Eglise selon leurs Estas & membres.*

Dieu tout puissant , Pe-re celeste , tu as donné commandement à tes fideles de prier les vns pour les autres , avec promesse

With the ribbe which the Lord God had taken from the man, sc Gen. 2.

The Lord said to Moses . Thou shalt smite the rocks and water, sc Exo. 17



One of the soldisours with a speare, pearced his side, & soothwith ran there out blood and was



ter. And he that saw it bare record and his record is true. And he that se. John. 19.

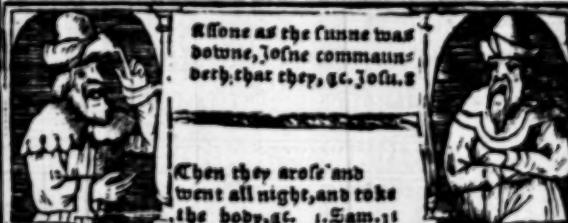




Bref formulaire

de les exaucer au Nom du mediateur ton filz bien-aym .

Moy donc ton humble seruante en confiance de tes promesses , & en consideration des necessitez si grandes & si vrgentes , qui se presentent de toutes pars , Sathan faisant tous ses effors pour mettre la terre en confusion , & sur tout pour empescher le cours de ton Euangile. Seigneur bon Dieu auquel est mon refuge & mon esperance, ie te supplie & requiers comme tu es le Pere des lumieres , qu'il te plaise d'illuminer les coeurs & les entendemens de tous hommes,d'autant que tu veux toutes gens estre sauu  es , & venir   la cognoscence de verit . Et c me



de Prieres.

specialemēt tu as ordōné qu'on prie pour les Rois & tous ceux qui sont constituez en dignité , à fin que la société humaine viue en paix & tranquillité avec toute pieté & honnesteté .

Moy donc sachant combien les courōnes & les sceptres sont pesans , & l'administratiō d'iceux difficile , pour s'en bien acquitter , soit au regard de toy , mon Dieu , ou de mes subiectz , Je te requiers de tout mon cœur , tant pour moy , que pour tous autres que tu as constituez en ce mesme degré de prééminence , de nous donner , ce que iadis t'a demandé vn Salomon , duquel tu as approuué l'Oraifon , comme l'ayant mise en son cœur , & en sa

*She weperh continually
in the nighg, and her
teares. I.c. Lamen. 1.*

*Call me not Naomi, but
call me Mara soz the lord
hath gauen, sc. Ruth. 1.*





He laydit in a tomb
between out of a roche
wherin was never
man yet layed. And
that day was the



preparing of the Es-
both, & the Saboth
dyng on. The women
that followed after
sc. Luke.23.



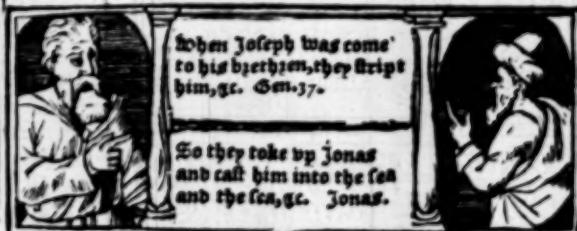
Brefformularre

bouche par ton saint Esprit , lequel nous apprend de bien prier aydant noz infirmitez .

O Seigneur bon Dieu tu m'as fait regner au milieu de ton peuple , tu donneras à ta seruante & à tes seruiteurs vn cœur entendu pour iuger tō peuplc , & pour discerner le bien d'entre le mal , à fin que nous ne soyons point inutiles , ou mesme pernicieux en vne vocation si sainte .

Donne nous aussi des Conseillers prudens sages & vertueux , chassant loing de nous , tous ambitieux , malins , cauteleux , & hypocrites .

Donne des Iuges , hommes veritables haissans auarice , & fuyans l'acception des person-



When Joseph was come
to his brethren, they stript
him, sc. Gen.37.

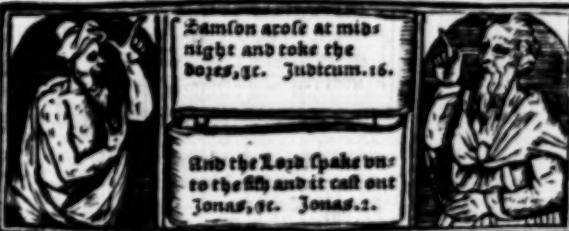
So they took up Jonas
and cast him into the sea
and the sea, sc. Jonas.



de Prieres.

nes , à fin que mon peuple soit gouuerné en toute equité & droiture , les bons soustenus en leur Iustice & innocence , les iniques punis & chastiez selo leurs demerites .

Fay aussi Seigneur que tous ceux , desquelz tu m'as commis la charge en main , me rendent le deuoir d'vne iuste obeissance , à fin qu'il y ait vne bonne & sainte vnion entre le chef & les membres , & que par ce moyen tous cognoissent que de toy seul depend l'Estat des Royaumes & le gouuernemēt des republiques . Et que par ainsi ie puisse à iamais chanter à ta louenge le Cātique de Dauid , ou il proteste de faire le deuoir de bon Prince .





Jesus appeared first
to Mary Magdalene
out of whom he had
cast viij. deuils. And



He went and told
them that had bene
with him which
mourned, sc. Mar. 16



PSEAVME. C I.

Ouloir m'est pris de mettre en escriture,
T'seaume parlant de bonté & droiture,
Et si le veux à toy, mon Dieu chanter,
Et presenter.

¶ Tenir ie veux la voye non nuisible,
Quand viendras-tu me rendre Roy paisible?
D'un cœur tout pur conduuray ma maison,
Avec raison.

¶ Rien de mauuais y voir n'auray envie,
Car ie hay trop les meschans & leur vie:
Vn seul d'entre eux auour de moy adioint,
Ne sera point.

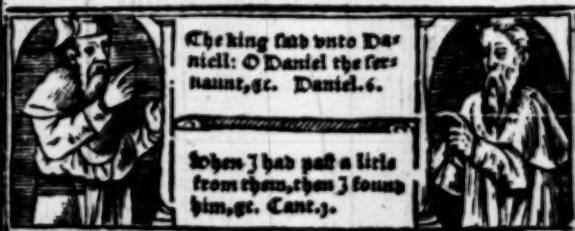
¶ Tout cœur ayant pensée desloyale,
Deslogera hors de macour Royale:
Et le nusant n'y sera bien venu.
Non pas cognu.

¶ Qui par mesdise à part son prochain greve,
Qui à cœur gros & les sourcils esleue:
L'un mettray bas, l'autre souffrir pour vray.
Je ne pourrai.

¶ Mes yeux seront fort diligens à querre,
Les habitans fideles de la terre:
Pour estre à moy. Qui droite voye ira.
Me seruira.

¶ Qui s'estudie à user de fallace,
En ma maison point ne trouuera place:
De moy n'aura mensonger ne baueur,
Bien ne faueur.

¶ Ains du pays chassera de bonne heure,
Tous les meschans, tant qu'un seul n'y demeure,
Pour du Seigneur nettoyer la Cité,
D'iniquité.



The king said unto Dar
niel: O Daniel the ses
naunt, sc. Daniel. 6.

When I had past a little
from them, then I found
him, sc. Cant. 3.



de Prieres.

Ie te prie aussi Pere veritable & Sauveur pour tous ceux que tu as ordonnez vrays Pasteurs à tes fideles & ausquelz , tu as commis la charge des ames,& la dispensation de ton sacré Euan-gile que tu les conduise par ton saint Esprit , à fin qu'ilz soyent trouuez fideles & diligēs en leur sainte vocation.

D'autrepart que tu chasse les faux Pasteurs, hommes corrompus d'entendement , loups pe-sans , ambitieux , & auaricieux, qui ne seruent qu'à destruire & perdre tes Eglises.

Et d'autant que tu requiers en tous tes enfans le zele de ta mai-son , fay moy la grace de repur-ger en mó peuple toutes sectes,



*Jesus said to Tho-
mas put thy finger
here and see my
hands and put forth*



*thy hand, and put it
into my side, and be
not faythless, g.
o. h. n. 20.*



*And Jacob called the
name of the place Jes-
puell, q.c. Gen. 32.*

*Gideon answered:
the Lord be with us
why then, q.c. Jud. 6.*





So after the Lord
had spoken unto
them, he was recei-
ued into heaven and



Sate at the right
hand of God. And
they went forth and
preached, &c. Mat. 16

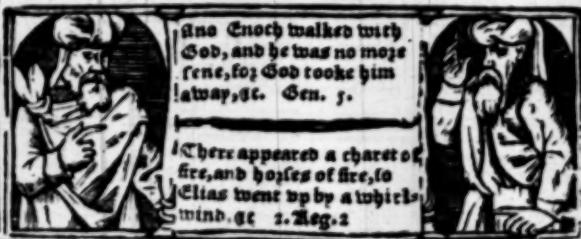


Bref formulan e

heresies, & supersticioēs, à fin que
tes Eglises soubz ma charge pro-
fitent & accroissent de iour en
iour en la verité de ton Euangile
à toute iustice & sainteté.

Que generalement il te plai-
se de faire vne deliuерance & re-
stauration de tes Eglises par tou-
te la terre, enuoyer ouuriers à ta
moisson, hommes idoines & suf-
fisans pour recueillir les poures
brebis esgarées soubz la houlet-
te de ce grand pasteur des ames
ton filz Iesus Christ.

Quant aux auditeurs ceux
qui desia font profession de ton
Nom que tu leur donne vne
vraye perseuerance en foy , en
charite, & en toutes bonnes œu-
ures pour la gloire de ton Nom,



And Enoch walked with
God, and he was no mo^r
tene, soz God tooke him
away, &c. Gen. 5.

There appeared a chariot of
fire, and horses of fire, so
Elias went up by a whirl-
wind, &c. 2. Reg. 2



de Prieres.

& à leur salut.

Quant aux autres qui cheminent encore en la vanité de leur sens que tu touche leurs coeurs & leur donne des yeux illuminéz , à fin que tous se rendent pour te servir & complaire.

Finalement ô Dieu de toute consolation, ie te prie d'auoir pitié des calamitez & afflictions de toutes tes creatures en general. Des peuples que tu visite par pestes , guerres ou famines . Des personnes que tu afflige par poureté, prison, maladie , bannissement, ou autres tes verges, soit en leurs corps ou en leurs esprits.

Et singulierement que tu aye pitié de tes eleuz qui souffrent & endurent pour le tenuoigna-

*As Emperors and kings, we did raigne:
But now the earth, doth vs detayne.*



*¶ The Emperour
Emperour or
king : I must
thee bring.*



*¶ The King.
With rulergs &
kinges: I end
all thinges.*

Kk. j.



The Duke.

Duke & Prince
I do conuince.



The Marques.

Marques or
state: I am thy
mate.

Bref formulaire

ge de ton saint Euangile.

Et cōme il t'a pleu me faire ce bien, & cest honneur, de donner repos en ma terre , estans les autres Royaumes en horribles cōfusions , & que tu m'as enuoyé les entrailles de ton filz Iesus Christ,pour leur donner refuge en leurs oppressions: fay moy la grace d'estre vraye nourrissiere & tutrice des tiens selon la parole de tō Prophete Isaye, pour auoir vne vraye compassion tant de ceux qui sont icy, que de tous autres, à fin qu'en l'accomplissement de tes proimesseſſ, lors que la parole sera dite, Venez les beſſits de mon Perc , possedeſ le Royaume qui vous a été préparé des la fondation du monde,

Lordes and rulers, we haue bene:
But what we are, is to be ſene.



de Prieres.

que lors tu me reçoiue. Pere celeste , au nombre de tes enfans, pour l'amour de ton filz , mon Sauveur Iesus Christ . Auquel avec toy & le saint Esprit soit honneur & gloire éternellemēt. Amen.

¶ L'oraïson pour le Soir.

Seigneur mon Dieu, mō Pere, & mon Sauveur me prosternant en toute humilité devant ta sainte Majesté, ie te requiers biē affectueusement , comme tu m'as fait la grace d'estre paruenuë à la fin de ce iour , d'autant que tu as créé la nuit pour le repos des hommes que tu me face ce bien avec tes autres benefices infinis de

*Tyme to lyue, and tyme to dye :
God graunt vs life, eternally.*



¶ The Baron.

*Baron & lord:
To me must
accord.*



¶ The Vicount.

*High & low:
with me must
go.*

Bref formulaire

tellement reposer ceste nuit pour le soulagement de mon infirmité, que mon cœur estant tousiours eslevé à toy, mon ame ait aussi bien son repos spirituel, comme le corps prend le sien.

Que mō dormir ne soit point excessif, pour complaire outre mesure à l'aise de ma chair, mais seulement pour la nécessité de ma nature, à fin que demain ie soye mieux disposée à tō seruice.

Preserue moy aussi de toute souilleure de corps & d'esprit, & me garde des tentations de l'enemy, & contre tous dāgers qui me pourroyent auenir.

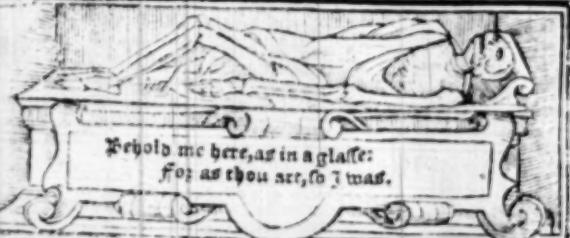
Et pource que ce iour n'est point passé que ie ne t'aye offensé en plusieurs sortes & manie-



The Lord.
Salamant or
gay : Then
must away.



The Knight.
Stout and
braue: I must
thee haue.



Behold me here, as in a glasse:
for as thou art, so I was.



de Prieres.

res , comme tu enuoye maintenant les tenebres en l'absence du Soleil pour cacher toutes choses , ainsi vueille effacer toutes mes offenses par ta misericorde infinie , à fin que iamais elles ne viennent en compte deuant ton iugement .

Toutes lesquelles choses ie te requiers & demande au Nom & en faueur de ton filz vnique mon Seigneur & Sauveur Iesu Christ , comme luy-mesme nous à donné la reigle de te prier .

Nostre Pere qui es és cieux .

Ton Nom soit sanctifié . Ton regne aduienne . Ta volonté soit faicté , en la Terre comme au Ciel . Donne nous auourd'huy , nostre Pain quotidien . Et nous

*As the hours of the day :
So our houres passe away.*



The Esquire.

*For all thy lus
Thou shalt to
dust.*



The Gentleman

*Grane or sad:
Thou must be
had.*





¶ The Capitaine.
In peace and
warre: I make
and matte.



¶ The Soldier.
Of foe & frend:
I make an end.

Bref formulaire

pardōne noz offences , ainsi que nous pardonnons à ceux qui nous ont offendé. Et ne nous induy point en tétation : mais deliure-nous du mal . Car à toy est le regne, la puissance, & la gloire, és siecles des siecles.Ainsi soit il.

¶ Oraison pour faire deuant la
consultation des affaires
du Royaume.

Seigneur nostre bo
Dieu qui contem
ple d'enhaut tout
ce qui est au Ciel &
en la Terre, duquel
le throne est admirable & la
gloire incomprehensible , deuant
lequel la congregation des An
ges se tient en crainte.



As we were, so are ye:
And as we are, so shall ye be.

de P̄serves.

Nous ton humble seruante
& tes seruiteurs estans icy assem-
blez en ta presence , pour tra-
iter & aduiser aux affaires qui co-
cernent la vocation sainte à la-
quelle tu nous as appellez par ta
grace , cognoissans que tu sou-
stiens & conserue sous la con-
duite de ta prouidence l'estat &
gouvernement de tous les Roy-
aumes de la terre , & que c'est à
toy de presider au milieu des
Princes en leur conseil.

D'autre part recognoissans
que nous sommes enuironnez
de tenebres, remplis d'erreurs &
d'ignorâces , & mesme indignes
de ton assistance si tu regardes
à nos iniquitez.

Pour ces causes bon Dieu,

*Tyme do passe, and tyme it is,
To use well tyme, least tyme do misse.*



¶ The Dromme.

*Cease thy
dromme: for
all is done.*



¶ The Fife.

*Cease thy
play: And
come away.*



The Judge.

Come on
judge: With
me to trudge.



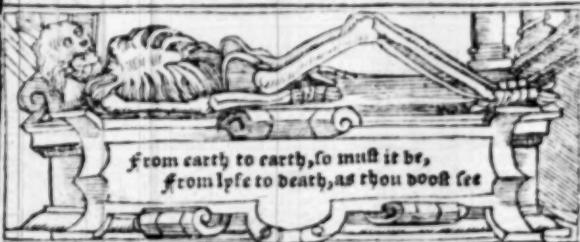
The Justice.

Justice I say:
Come on thy
way.

Bref formulaire

nous te prions au nom de ton filz vniue nôstre Seigneur Iesus Christ de nous pardonner toutes nos offenses , & pour l'amour d'iceluy nous communiquer les dons & graces de ton saint Esprit, à fin qu'estans poulseuz du vray zele de ta gloire , & d'un amour paternel enuers le peuple que tu nous as donné en charge.Nous puissiôs avec prudence & sagesse traiter les choses qui maintenant seront proposées.

Dispose donc Seigneur nos bouches , nos cœurs, & nos entendemêts , nous faisant cognoistre les choses que tu approuue pour les embrasser , & discerner les mauuaises pour les decliner



from earth to earth, so must it be,
from lyfe to death, as thou doost see



de Prieres.

& chasser.

D'auantage que tu tienne tellement la main à toutes nos deliberations, que tu nous en face vcoir vne heureuse issuē, à la gloire de ton Nom, au bien & profit de nostre peuple, & à la descharge de nos consciences.

Ce que te demandons humblement en la faueur de ton filz bien-aymé, comme par luy sommes enseignez de te prier.
Nostre Pere qui es.&c.

Priere.

O Gouuerneur, de la machine ronde,
Toy qui as mis les fondemens du monde,
Et le depars, ainsi que bien tu vois,

Christ, soz thy bitter passion:
Grant us a soyfull esurrection.



Sergeant at Law.

Leave the lawes: & heare my cause.



The Attorney.
Plead as thou list: With me thou must.



The Mayor.

Thogh Mayo
thou ve: Come
go with me.



The Sheriff.

Sir Sheriff
stand: and gene
me thy hand.

A tous humains sans recueillir leur voix
Tu hausses l'un , & l'autre turabasses,
Cil qui languit , en peine tu redresses,
Et le fais Roy, si tel tu le voulx estre.
Ainsi m'as fait : ô mon Dieu & mon
maistre,
En me tirant , hors de prison cruelle ,
Prison du Corps , & de peine eternelle ,
L'une ou i'estoye , pour mes pechez cōmis
Des ma ieunesse , & me les as remis:
Et l'autre estoit , pour auoir verité ,
En amour prise , & mensonge quitté ,
Pour suyure Christ , ainsi tu m'as tirée ,
Par ta main forte , & à toy retirée ,
En me donnant , ceste grand' Royaulté ,
Range moy donc , à ce qu'as décreté ,
Force , Conseil , avec sainte doctrine ,
Pour bien guider , le peuple que domine ,
Ottroye moy : aussi par ta bonté ,
Ne prens point garde , à mon iniquité .

¶ Fin des Prieres
en Françoy.



From earth to earth so must it be,
From lyfe to death, as thou doost see



GIO T'HO FATTO NO-
to il mio peccato, e non ho coperto
la mia iniquità : ho detto, Jo con-
fesserò le mie trasgressioni al Signo-
re, e tu hai levata l'iniquità del
mio peccato. SALMO. 32.

S Confession de' pecca-
ti, al Signore.

Ddio et Signor mio.
Humilmente, & con
animo pieno d'infini-
to dispiacere d'hauerti
offeso, & d'offenderti
tutto di, io humilserua tua, et pecca-
trice mi presento dinanzi la tua di-
uina maestà per confessare ingenna-
mente, & liberamente i miei pecca-
ti, et chiedertene perdono. Sono, come



The Baslife.
Thou Basly al-
so : With me
hale go.



The Constable.
Constable be-
yond : for I
thee arrest.

Behold me here, as in a glasse:
for as thou art, so I was.



The Physician.

Let Phisike alone : And go with me home

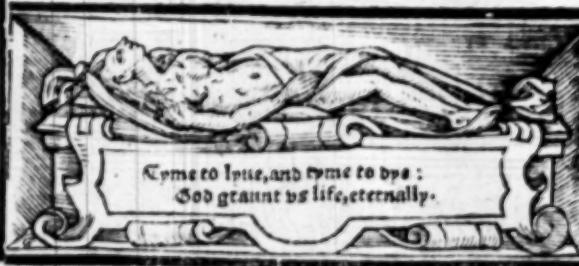


The Astronomer.

Looke not so hie: I am the by.



sai, concetta, & nata in peccato, dall' istessa massa di corruttione uenuta, onde è tolto tutto l'human lignaggio: trouomi sempre piena di cattivi affetti, & non so mai cosa che buona sia, oue il tuo santo spirito mi guidi, ma ogni hora piego alla terra, & al male, oue mi tira il peso graue di questa carne. Le occasioni d' offenderti per l' altezza del luogo oue m' ha i posto, per le ricchezze, per gli agi, et per gli honori, sono molte, & molte, Infinitè le tentazioni, continue, & urgentissime: la mia carne è fragile sì, che non so altro che errori, & graui peccati dinanzi à te Dio mio, onde sento sopra di me l' ira tua giusta insino allultima condennatione. Dall' altra parte hauendo-



Come to live, and come to dye :
God gaunt us life, eternally.



mi tu piantato, per infinita tua misericordia una vna vna fede nel cuore, che Cristo è la mia vera e certa salute, & che per lui è riceuita ogni anima lauata nel suo sangue, dalla tua pietà: ecco che vengo con sicurta, et certa fede a trouar perdono appresso il tribunal della misericordia tua per esso Giesu Cristo. Riceui dunque ti prego padre benigno questa tua figliuola, che viene all'ubidienza paterna: raccogli pastore amoreuole questa pecorella errante, che torna al tuo ouile, & guarisci medico celeste, tutte le piaghe dell'anima mia con la medicina della tua gratia: assicurandomi prima nella conscientia mia, che tutti i peccati essendomi rimessi, io sia pacificata con esso te, & appresso con lo spirito tuo ri-



The Merchant.
Neither craft
nor trade: Can
me perswade.



The Citizen.
Of tounie noz
cittie: I have
no pitte.



The Riche man.

Siluer nor
golde: cannot
thee holde.

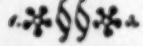


The aged man.

Youth and age
Must be my
page.



nouandomi, & sanctificandomi ogni di, meni questa vita, che mi resta in santità, & giustitia nel tuo cospetto, e della tua chiesa, fin che mi chi ami alla gloria di vita eterna, la quale aspetto, & attendo sicuramente per Giesu Cristo Signor mio, cui sia honore & gloria perpetuamente. Amen.



G CHIUNQUE ADO-
ra Iddio con diletto, sarà riceuuto,
& la sua preghiera s'auincinerà in
sino alle nuoole. L'orazione di chi
si humilia penetrerà le nuoole.

ECCLESIASTICO. 32.

S Oratione prima come
creatura di Dio.

IIconoscendo Signore, com'io sono tua crea-
tura, creata ad imagine
& somiglianza tua, o-
pera eccellente delle tue mani sopra
tutte l'altre creature, io te ne rendo
gratie infinite, e ti prego humilmen-
te, che ti piaccia far ch'io habbia con-
tinuamente cura & riguardo di nō
isuilire, nè imbratare questa tua

As we were, so are ye:
And as we are, so shall ye be.



The Atrificer.

Leave thine
arte: And take
my parte.



The Husbandman.

Labour no
more: For I
haue scope.



The Beggar.
Begging is
done: For I am
come.



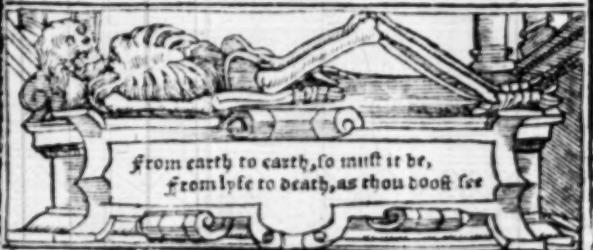
The Rose.
Thinke I am
best: For I
bring rest.



santissima imagine, ristoratami per
Giesu Christo: anzi conseruandola
pura & sincera d'ogni affetto carna-
le, riluca innanzi gli occhi di tutti
lo splendore del tuo volto, c'hai spar-
so sopra di me, alla gloria tua, per
Giesu Christo. Amen.

Oratione seconda, co- me Cristiana, e Regina.

Dio padre, et pro-
tector mio, Grande-
mente mi sento debi-
trice alla tua clemen-
tia, hauendomi à bu-
on' hora chiamata per la predicatio-
ne dell' Euangelio di Giesu Christo
alla vera pietà, & sincerità della tua



religione, affine che con l'autorità,
che m'hai dato, & co'l zelo, di che ti
sono debitrice, fossi istrumento tuo
di ripiantare, e stabilire in questa
parte del modo, oue t'è piaciuto ch'io
à nome tuo regni, la tua pietà et san-
tissima religione. Pregoti Dio mio,
& buon padre, che si come in parte
con la gratia tua ho seruito in que-
sto alla tua santa volontà, così ti pi-
accia di tolre ogni impedimento, e
resistenza d'infideltà dal mio popo-
lo, et à me di bene in meglio inspirar
buona volontà, & ardente zelo, dan-
domi mezzi efficaci, istrumenti at-
ti & sufficienti, accio posa, si come
desidero, spiantando ogni maluagio
seme d'empietà, spargere, seminare,
& radicare il tuo santo Euangelio
in tutti i cuori, aggrandendo per



The Shepheard.
Leave thy Chepe
And with me
crepe .



The Ffoole.
Of foolish and
sonde: I bzeake
the bonde.

Christ, for thy bitter passion:
Grant us a joyfull resurrection.



¶ Of Youth.

young & olde:
Come to my
folde.



¶ Of Infancy.

Feare not me:
though I gris-
ly be.



tutto questo regno tuo terreno, quel
celeste di Giesu Cristo, al quale sia
sempre honore & gloria. Così sia.

¶ Oratione terza per l'amministrazione della Giustitia.



Ltimamente Id-
dio supremo Re, &
Signor mio: Io con-
fesso , che molto
grande fra le gran-
dezze terrene, è l'honore, & la digni-
ta in che tu m'hai posta, et posta, &
mātenutamici miracolosamente, cō-
seruandomi, et liberandomi da mol-
ti mali, & pericoli d'huomini catti-
ui. Riconosco che se fin qui con alcu-



Tyme to lyne, and tyme to dye :
God graunt vs life, eternally.



na prudenza, vigilanza, giustitia
equità, misericordia & in pace ho
amministrato l'ufficio, che tu mi hai
imposto, tutto è stato dono della tua
paterna bontà con esso me. Or io ti
prego caramente, che ti piaccia per-
seuerare, tenendomi le mani di so-
pra, humiliandomi sotto il tuo im-
perio, à cui io sono serua, & dammi
che questa corona, che mi hai posto
in capo, io la tenga sempe sotto i tuoi
piedi: e lo scettro regale postomi
nelle mani serua alla gloria tua, alla
giustitia & equità del tuo popolo,
alla pace, et concordia del Regno. Sia
l'intelletto della tua serua chiaro &
giusto, la volontà sincera, i giudici
equi, & p̄y. Dammi Signore aiuti,
consegli, & ministri abbastanti,
retti, & sufficienti, pieni di pietà, &



¶ The Emperor.
Emperour or
king: I must
thee bring.



¶ The King.
With rulerg &
kinges: I ende
all chinges.

As Emperors and kings, we did raigne:
But now the earth, both us detayne.



The Duke.
Duke & Prince
I do coniunce.



The Marques.
Marques of
state : I am thy
mate.

del tuo santissimo timore, sieno i popoli fideli, e disciplinabili. Perche io, e tutto il mio gregge viuendo in tranquillità, & pace, habbiamo agio, & tempo quieto di seruire alla tua maestà : pregandoti, & supplicandoti di tutto cio per Giesu Cristo Signor mio, e tuo vnigenito figliuolo, al quale conesso te, & con lo spirito santo sia honore & gloria eternamente. Così sia.



Lodges and rulers, we have been:
But what we are, is to be gone.



Primera oracion.

* *MUCHAS SON LAS tribulaciones de los justos, pero el Señor los libra de todas ellas.* P S A L . 3 4 .

Dios mio y Padre mio dulcissimo, cuya bondad es infinita, cuya misericordia nunca se puede agotar, y cuya boca siempre dice verdad: porque tu eres la misma verdad que has prometido a los que en ti creen, a los que en ti confian y ponen su esperanza librados, ampararlos y ser les Padre



*The Baron.
Baron & lord:
To me must
accord.*



*The Viscount.
High & low:
with me must
go.*

*Bynes do pass, and tyme it is,
To vse wel tyme, least tyme domis.*



The Lord.
Balant o^r
gry : Thou
must away.



The Knight.
Stout and
braue : I must
thee hauie.



en todas sus necessidades assi temporales como espirituales : y esto lo has cumplido con la obra ni mas ni menos que tu lo has prometido de palabra : como lo testifican muy muchos testimoniios de tu sagrada Escriptura. Assi libraste à Noe del diluvio, à Abrahan de los Chaldeos, à Lot de Sodoma, à Iacob de las sangrientas manos de su proprio hermano Esau, à Daniel del lago de los Leones y à Sustanna del falso testimonio de aquellos dos malditos viejos y iniquos iuezes. Yo tu humilde sierua me prostro, O Dios mio,



As the houres of the day :
So our lyves passe away.



O Padre mio delante del thro-
no de tu diuina Magestad, y te
doy gracias infinitas, gracias
quan grandes yo puedo, porque
me has hecho vna del numero
de aquellos que tu libraste de
grandes aflicciones : que me li-
braste de las crueles manos de
mis enemigos, los quales como
lobos hamrientos me pretendi-
an chupar la sangre y tragarme
biua. Tenia me vn tal odio,
porq yo ponia en ti solo toda mi
esperanca, porque yo no me
uergonçaua del Euangeliu de tu
amantissimo Hyo : mas antes
me honraua del , como aquella



of The Esquire.
For all thy loue
Thou shalles
dust.



of The Gentleman
Crane o3 had :
Thou must be
had.



The Capitan.

In peace and
warre: I make
and marre.

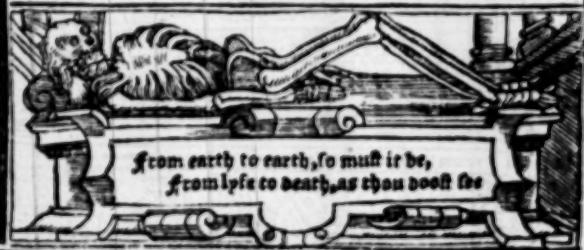


The Soldier.

Of foe & friend:
I make an end.



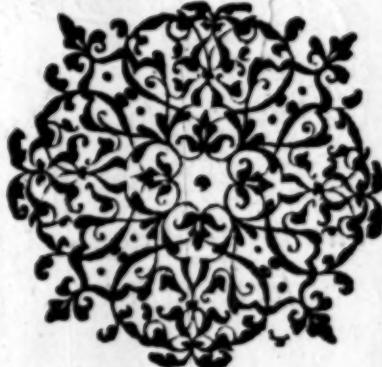
que tenia por cierto el Euange-
lio ser potentia tuya para dar
salud à todos los que creen. Ple-
gate O Dios mio, dar me gracia
que yo no me oluide de vn tan
insigne beneficio y merced: no
permitas que la buena yerua de
gratitud y agradescimiento que
tu Magestad ha plantado en el
jardin de mi anima, la ahoguen
las espinas: las quales son la so-
licitud y cuidado de las cosas
temporales, y el engaño de las
riquezas. Haz Señor, que de
tal manera yo las possea, que yo
sea señora dellas, y no ellas de
mi, que yo siempre esté apareja-



From earth to earth, so must it be,
from lyfe to deare, as thou doest see



da para las emplear en tu servicio. Todo esto te demando en el nombre de tu Hijo Iesu Christo : el qual es mi Dios, mi Señor y mi Redemptor.
Amen.



As we were, so are ye:
And as we are, so shall ye be.



¶ The Dromme.

Cease thy
Dromme: for
all is done.



¶ The Fife.

Cease thy
play: And
come away.



Come on
judge: With
me to trudge.



Justice I say:
Come on thy
way.



Segunda oracion.

* *D A C T V SIERVA*
vn coraçon entendido para iuz-
gar à tu Pueblo, y para discer-
nir lo bueno de lo malo: Porque
quien podra iuzgar este tu pue-
blo el qual es tan grande en
multitud? I. R E G. 3.

Senor Dios todo
poderoso y Padre
mio amantissimo, q̄
por tu admirable bondad y im-
mensa misericordia has querido
hazer à mi pobre pecadora hija
de Adan, instrumento de tu
gloria, instrumento con que tu

*As the hours of the day :
So our lyues passe away.*



seas glorificado constituyendo
 me por cabeza y gouernadora
 deste tu opulentissimo Reyno
 en estos tan infeliciſſimos tiem-
 pos, en que tu ygleſia vniſa espo-
 ſa tuya es en tan gran manera
 oprimida de la tyrania de Sata-
 nas y de ſus ministros, ten por
 bien aſſistir me con tu ſancto
 Espiritu, el qual es Espiritu de
 ſabiduria y de inteligencia, E-
 ſpiritu de coſejo y de fortaleza,
 Espiritu de ſcienza y de temor
 tuyo, para que yo tu ſierua te-
 ga coraçón entendido que pueda
 diſcernir entre lo bueno y lo ma-
 lo: y deſta manera ſea en este tu



Sergeant at Law.
 Leauē the
 lawes: & heare
 my cause.



The Attorney.
 Plead as thou
 lust: With me
 thou must.



¶ The Mayor.

Thogh Mayor
thou be: Come
with me.



¶ The Sheriff.

Sir Sheriff
stand: and geue
me thy hand.



Reyno administrada iusticia,
sea lo bueno aprouado y remu-
nerado : y por el contrario lo
malo condenado y castigado.
Pues que para esto tu has con-
stituido el Magistrado y le has
puesto el cuchillo en la mano.

Esto te pido O Señor y
Dios mio en nombre de
tu vnigenito Hijo Ie-
su Christo mi Re-
demptor y inter-
cessor. Amen.

¶¶



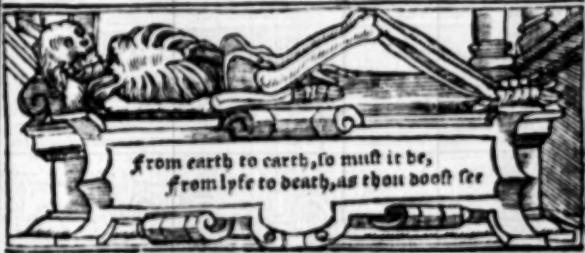
Tyme to lyue, and tyme to dye :
God graunt vs life, eternally.



S Tercera oracion.

* LOS INVISTOS PERECERAN SIN QUEDAR NINGUNO, Y EL PARADERO DE LOS MALOS ES PERDICION. PSAL. 37.

Señor Dios
mio y Padre mio,
immortales gracias
hago à tu diuina
Magestad con mi boca, con mi
coraçon y con quanto yo soy, por
las infinitas misericordias de
que has usado con migo: que no
solamente me has hecho criatura
tuya, hechura de tus manos
formada à la imagen y semejan-



The Bailife.
Thou basly also : With me hale go.



The Constable.
Constable be prest: For I thee arrest.



The Phisician.
Let whiske a-
lone : And go
with me hom:



The Astronomer.
Looke not so
hie: I am thee
by.



ça tuya, me has por la muerte y
passion de tu vnico Hijo Iesu
Christo reconciliado con tigo, a-
doptado me y hecho hija tuya,
hermana de Iesu Christo tu pri-
mogenito y de todos aquellos q
en ti creen, en ti esperan y confi-
an: mas aun porque me has he-
cho esta tan señalada y tan ra-
ra merced, que siendo yo vna
muger de mi naturaleza flaca,
timida y delicada, como lo son
todas las demas, me has queri-
do hazer robusta, animosa y
fuerte para resistir a tanta mul-
titud de Idumeos, Ismaelitas,
Moabitas, Agarenos y otra in-



Tyme do passe, an tyme it is,
To die well tyme, least tyme domisse.



finidad de gentes y naciones q
se auian juntado, conjurado,
conspirado y hecho liga, contra
ti, contra tu hijo y contra todos
aquellos que confiesan tu nom-
bre y tienen por vnica regla de
salud a tu sancta palabra. O
Dios mio, O Padre mio, cuya
bondad es infinita y cuya potē-
cia es immensa, que sueles esco-
ger las cosas flacas deste mundo
para cōfudir y destruir las fuer-
tes, perseuera, perseuera por la
gloria de tu nōbre, por la honra
de tu Hijo, por el descāso y quie-
tud de tu yglesia afligida en dar
me fuerças para q yo como otra





The Riche man.

Siluer nor
golde: cannot
thee holde.



The aged man.

Youth and age
Must be my
page.



Debora, como otra Iudith, co-
mo otra Esther libre à tu pue-
blo de Israel de las manos de
tus enemigos, leuantate Señor
iuzga tu causa. Derrama tu
ira sobre las gentes que no te
conoscen y sobre los Reynos que
no inuocan tu Nombre. Sea co-
noscida entre las naciones de-
lante de nuestros ojos la ven-
gança de la sangre de tus fier-
uos que es derramada. Entre de-
lante tu acatamiento el gemido
de los presos, y segun tu gran
potencia reserua los que estan
ya deputados para morir. Sean
Señor los que persiguen à tu



yglesia auergonçados y
 turbados perpetuamente, y se-
 an confundidos y perezcan.
 Conoscan que tu, cuyo nombre
 es IEHOVA, eres solo el
 Altissimo sobre toda la tierra. O
 Señor concede esto à tu yglesia
 por aquel vñico intercessor y a-
 bogado nuestro que siempre está
 delante de tu Magestad inter-
 cediendo por ella, que es Iesu
 Christo tu eterno Hijo: el
 qual con tigo y con el Es-
 spiritu sancto es vñ solo
 Dios y Señor nues-
 tro. Amen.

§§

As we were, so are ye:
 And as we are, so shall ye be.



The Atrificer.
 Leave thine
 arte: And take
 my parte.



The Husbandman.
 Labone no
 more: For I
 have Rose.



¶ The Beggar.
Begging is
done: For I am
come.



¶ The Roge.
Thinke I am
best: For I
bying rest.



Precatio Reginæ.

Admirabilis est, deus opt. Max. iudiciorum tuorum abyssus. Tu rex regum, Dominator dominantium. Tu imperia quibus visum est aufers & transfers, euallis & plantas, destruis & ædificas. Tu, quæ tua est singularis benignitas, ancillam tuam mortis penè filiam liberasti: me, me captiuam in patrio & regali folio collocasti. Tibi igitur gratias ago, tibi laudes & hymnos cano, tuū nomen dies & noctes celebrabo. Per te patriæ libertas, doctrinæ veritas, ecclesiæ tranquillitas restituta sunt. Beneficiū



¶ Times do passe, and tyme it is,
To use well tyme, least tyme do misse.



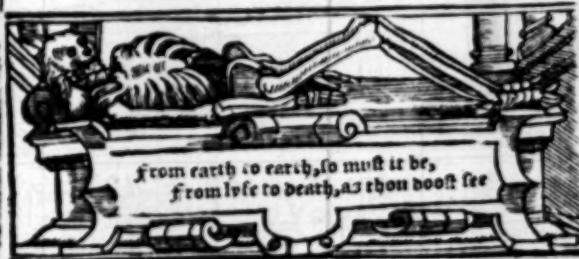
tuum, tuum solius fuit, ministerium meum. Onus certè humero muliebri graue, te leuante leue. Adiuua obsecro clementissime pater, nec scelera mea, aut merita parentum, aut populi mei respice, quia mala & infinita sūt: sed misericordiæ tuæ memineris, quia antiqua & æterna et omnibus miseris exposita est. Serua regnū, tuere religionē, defende causam tuam, reginā tuā, populū tuum & meum. Dissipentur hostes tui qui bella volūt: qui adorant sculptilia pudefiant & conuertantur. Ne simus præda gentibus quæ te non norunt, & nomen tuum non inuocant. Confirma ô Deus opus quod cæpisti, affla spiritum principalē ser-



y The Shepheard.
Leane thy Chepe
Ind with me
cepe.



y The Fool.
Of foolish and
sonde: I b̄eake
the bonde.





g Of Youth.

Young & olde:
Come to my
folde.



g Of Infancy.

Feare not me:
though I gris-
ly be.



uulæ tuæ, & pusillo gregi tuo , vt
religionis castitatem cum morū
puritate coniungamus , vt vuas
non labruscas, & fructus dignos
resipiscentia , dignos Euangelio
proferamus, quò immortaliter hoc
thesauro immortaliter fruamur,
quò hic tibi viuentes & morien-
tes regni tui cælestis hæreditatē
aliquando cernamus, per Chri-
stum Iesum Dominum nostrū.

Si quidem tuum est regnum,
potentia , & gloria in om-
nem perpetuitatem.
Amen.



**Precatio ad deum pro
fælici regni administratione
& populi incolumente.**

Vmme rerum opifex &
seruator deus , quū hic
ad maiestatis tuæ pedes
humilis iaceo , mecūq;
teriò reputo quām in-
digna sim cui aurē benignus præ-
beas,vndiq; suffusa pudore vix au-
deo ad te oculos attollere.Cum e-
nim iam olim in ipso matris vtero
peccati labes me infecisset, ob idq;
(vt reliqui Adami nepotes) abortu
dignissima essent, me tamen hinc
tua paterna manus eduxit atq; in
lucem edi permisit, editam cum
Christo mori, & mortuam vt æter-
na vita fruerer,renasci . Et tamen
(miseram me) iuuentus mea,immo
mea incunabula nihil nisi prioris

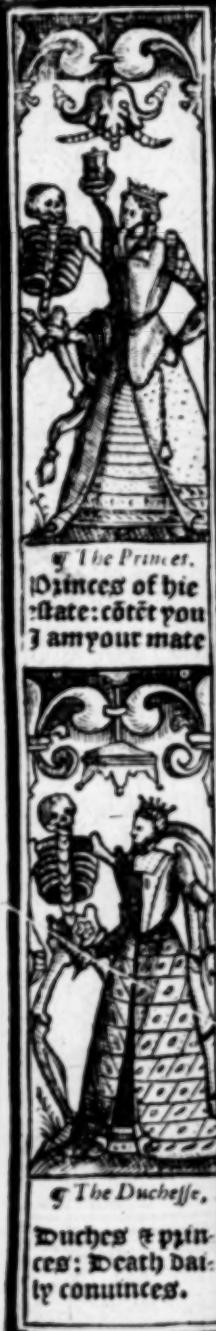


The Empresse.
Empresse
thogh thou be
Thou must a-
way with me.



The Queene.
Queene also
thou doost see:
As I am, so
Chalt thou be.

illius vitæ fecem spirarunt. Vnde iterum iam me iudicem iratum expectare te debui. At tu pro infinita tua bonitate me indignissimam ab aulicis voluptatibus ad regni tui delitias, per Sanctorum cōmunionem & vocem euangelij tui etiam tum vocasti. Cumq; verbis tuis non satis attentè & diligenter auscultaré, etsi me vñā cū alijs huius regni ingratis virga tua percussisti, tamen vicit tua hic quoq; bonitas genuinam malitiam. Ecce enim dum me loco filiæ, qualem me in Christo adoptaras, detrudere debeat tua iustitia: infinitæ clementiæ cedens, & nouo me beneficio cumulans, è carcere & custodia, atq; adeo è faucibus leonū solutam ad regnum euexisti, aureo diademate immerituni caput cingens, & regali sceptro dextram ornans. Addo & illud (quod ex om-



nibus non minimum esse censeo) quod christū ex regno Angliæ exulantē, quasi postliminio redeūtem ministerio meo restituendū cōcesseris. Hæc sunt benignissime pater, præcipua tuorum in me beneficiorum capita: quæ quanto excellentera sunt, tanto indignius erga te me gessi, dum vitam meam nouis subinde vitijs corrumbo. Vnde fit ut horum consideratione de mea salute planè desperem. Sed rursum cum luculenta tua in Christi sanguine sancta promissa memoria repeto, tota reficio & recreor, & recuperata pristina spe tuum thronum securior accedo, non quidem oblatura aliquid quod meis peccatis expiationi esse possit: sed tantum ut Christi tui oblationem, quam semel perfectos effecit qui sanctificātur, mihi sanctificationē & expiationē esse patiare, supplicatu-



The Countesse.
Countesse, o^r
what thou art:
I strike thee
with my dart.



The Vicountesse.
Vicountes I
do not spare:
For of them I
have no care.



The Baronneſſe.
Baronneſſe
broune and hie:
Prepare thy
ſelfe to dye.



The Lady.

Ladies gay &
fatre: To you
I do repaire.



ra, meq; in tuam clientelā ita suscipias, vt quando ouium adipi obsequium, pecudum carni & sanguini virtutes labiorum anteponis, tuis laudibus efferendis & mandatis tuis exequendis reliquū vitæ cursum transigam. Nominatim vero cum me fæminū & imbecillem, & solam ad huius regni gubernacula sedere dignatus sis, & huius administrationis (quaꝝ omniū difficillima existit) me corām Christi tui tribunali rationē reddere oporteat, porrige pater, porrige inquā è sublimi ſolio filiæ tuæ, quaꝝ illi ad tam arduū munus obeundū necessaria eſſe iudicas. Dediſti cōſiliarios, da dextre eorum vti consilijs: illis autem & piām & æquam & ſanam mentē, induſtriam vero ſedulam, vt quaꝝ mihi ſubditoꝝ populo viſui ſint, & prouidere ſub tuo præſidio, & consulere velint ac queant.



No man, no might, neither yong nor olde:
He ſhall deare, dare he holde.



Dedisti insuper ut renatus verbo
tuo idem populus eodem mecum
foueri & ali se patiatur . Da ergo
qui eos pascant et fideles pastores,
& pios sanosq; doctores. Cæterum
mercenarios & omne genus lupo-
rum ab hoc nostro quantuluscūq;
est , tibi Christoq; dicato grege
arce. Quin & gregem ipsum nouis
tuis beneficijs ita orna , ut tibi tu-
um supremum honorem , nobis
tua in hac parte vice fungentibus
obsequientiam , sibi inter se mu-
tuam charitatem nusquam dene-
get . Conserua porro tua bonita-
te mihi partam pacem , & ab om-
ni belli impetu assere patriam &
regnum , potissimum ab intestinis
& domesticis tumultibus , quibus
bona iam orbis Christiani pars
quatitur , immunes nos prolege.
Et quoniā pauperrimi cuiusq; atq;



The Tugger's wife.
Madame or
justice wife: I
am come to
endethy life.



The Lawyer's wife.
Beware thy
husband's gain
Reward thee
not with paine





I the Gentlewoman

Gentle & braue
& fine: Daunc
after my line.



Alderman's wife.
Thou art clo-
thed in sharlet.
And yet art bus-
yng varlet.



abiectissimæ conditionis hominis
afflictio ad nos qui tui sumus, atti-
net: etiam afflictorum omnium
qui tua opera promptiori egere vi-
dentur, ut te misereat supplex
oro & obtestor: Idq; meritis
& nomine filij tui do-
mini nostri Iesu Christi,
qui tecū viuit & reg-
nat in omnem x-
ternitatem.
Fiat.



Behold us here, that somtrime were gay
How now we lye here, all lapp'd in e-a-



Alia precatio.

SVmme Deus , qui me iam ab ineunte ætate,& antequam in lucem essem ædita, admirabili potentia, incredibiliq; prouidentia a capitali humani generis inimico, eiusq; sceleratis administris ha-
ctenus tutam incolumemq; cōseruasti : concede itidem vt tua singulari benignitate freta, cum ab omnibus clandestinis insidiis, tum etiam a domesticis exte-
risq; hostibus eripiar, & ea liber-
tate mentisq; quieto tranquilloq;
statu consistam , vt popu-
lum regnumq; meæ fidei ac
tutelæ commendatum, sartum

Riches noz treasure, anayle nothing:
fro death to earth, all doth bring.



Merchant & wife.
Braue & never
so nice: daunce
after my deuice



Circe ens wife.
Triche & trim,
put of your hood
I am come to
do you good.



Riche mans vi.
Though thou hast
fiend and gold; Yet
art thou within my
holde.



A Tong woman.

Fine & pretty in
the wals: Come
with me in hast

tectum ab omnibus periculis
tuaris: & cum ex hac vita
migravero, tecum immor-
tali fruar beatitudine,
in omnes æui æter-
nitates. A-
men.

¶¶



Εὐχὴ ὑπηκόου ὑπὲρ βασιλίσκης.



Εὸς ὑψίσε,
μέγιστε, ὁς
πάντα μὴ
ἔκτιτας,
καὶ πάντα
ἴφορᾶς οὐ
οὐρανῷ, καὶ
οὐ τῇ γῇ,
κυβερνᾷ
τὸν θερά-
παιναν σὺν Ε. βασιλίσκαν ἡμετέραν, καὶ
ψυχὴν ἀυτῆς φώτιζε τῇ ἀνυῇ τῆς ἀπό-
ρατής σοφίας σῆς, ὡς καὶ ἀλυθεῖ θρισκείᾳ
καὶ εὐσεβείᾳ δι' ὅλον βίον ἂν διομά τον
δαξάζῃ, καὶ ἡμᾶς τὸν λαὸν ἀυτῇ ὑποτασσό-
μενον πιεῖσθαι καθ' ἡμέραν ποιμαίνσα δι-
ατελῆ: μιμησκότα σὺν δυνατῇ τὴν ἀρ-
χὴν ἀυτοχράτεραν ἔναν, ἀλλὰ ὡς διαδόχῳ
ἡ μᾶλλον διακόνῳ τὴν ὑπηρέτην ὅλης πο-
λιτείας ταρά τον ταντοχράτορος διεβε-
σαν, ἐφ' ὧτε καὶ σε σέβεντε εἰλιχρινῶς, καὶ τῶν



The Mayde.
Fresh, galant, &
gay: All must
with me away.



The Damosell.
Fine, proper &
neat: And all is
but wormes
meate.





g Farmers wife.

Cease thy laboure
and paine off for I am
thy riches and gaue



Husbandmār wife.

Toyle no more
I say : For hece
I must away.



ἀγαθῶν ὑπερασπίζειν, κακούς τε καὶ ἀνόμωσι μορέιν. Δός ἡμῖν ὁμοῖοις ὑπικόσιοις ἀυτῆς, διανοθλύμοις ὡς παρά σγτῶν δυναστείαν ἐλατεῖν, οὐ μόνον τῇ Ἰερῳδεν δύλεια ἀλλὰ καὶ τῇ στήσει βεραπείᾳ τῶν χαρδιῶν ὑπικόσιοις εἶναι, προθύμως τε πρὸς τὰντα τὰ ἀπὸ ἀυτῆς ταχθυσόμενα, καὶ ταπχνᾶς ἔχειν. Καὶ οὗτοι δὲ, ὡς μᾶλλον εἴησι πάσῃ ἀρετῇ, εὔσεβείᾳ, χιδεμονίᾳ τῆς χάρας ἱαύτης τροχοπάνω ποιῆι, τὸν βίον μακρὸν, μεθ' ὑγιείας σώματος, εἰρήνης, δλέου, μεγαλοπρεπείας δίδοσι, καὶ δόναμιν ταρατίθει κατὰ τῶν ἔχθρῶν, ἐξενικάν τὸν ἀυτὸν, καὶ ὑπερέχειν ἀπάντων, καὶ ἀπὸ τῆς πολιτείας τῶν ἀλαβερὸν ἀποτρέπειν. Καὶ οὕτω μὴν σὸν ἀκατασάτω κόσμῳ τούτῳ διάγοσα, τέλος δὲ μετὰ κοινὴν ἀνθρώπων γένει λοιποῖς ἀπαλλαγὴν τῆς τοιούτης ζωῆς, καὶ εὐδαμονίας, κατὰ τὸ ἔλεος σου τὸ ἀπέρεσιον, λαχέτω, διὰ τοῦτο μονογενῆς, ἀρνός ἀμολύντων, οἵ οὐτι σαυρῷ θρῆσκεν ἵνα ἀμάρτια λυτρώσῃ. Αὕτη,



The wise, the simple, and every degree:
Are by force compelled to obey unto these



Εὐχὴ βασιλίσκης ὑπὲρ ἡαυτῆς
καὶ ὑπηκόων.



Υἱοίς δέ τος ὑψίσυγε,
ἀσφατε, δεσπάντ' εποίησας
δέ οὐδενός, συ
ιδὼ ἀδιηγήτῳ σορίᾳ
στῇ. καὶ προνοίᾳ, καὶ χρι
σότητι, τὰς δὲ ὁμοιώσῃ,
γῆ, καὶ θαλάσσαν διοι-

κεῖς, καὶ ἡμῖν ίοῖς ἀνθρώποις μηδὲν πάρ
ἀυτῶν ἰσχύσῃ τὰ κτήνη ιοῦ πεδίον, τὰ πε
τριάλη ὄυρανοῦ, καὶ τοὺς ἵχθύας θαλάσσης
ὑπὸ κάτω τῶν ποδῶν ὑπέταξας, ἐμοὶ δὲ
τὸν λαὸν ταύτης χώρας ὑπηκόον ἔδω
κας ἀλεγεῖ καὶ ἀναξίω δυσῃ: Ἐμφυε ἵχε
τεύω σε τῷ ταπείνοφροσύνων στῇ φυχῇ
με, ὡς ἀναγνώσκεστα καθ' ἔκαξεν ἡμέ
ραν, μὴ ἴδια ἀρετῇ κτίσαθαι τῷ βασι
λείαν, ἀλλ' ὡς θεράπαναν, ἢ διάκονον τα
ράσσειλιφέναι, διλεύσω σοι τὸ φόβον, καὶ
ἀγαλλιάσωμα στὸ τρόμον, πάντα, μὴ πρὸς
ἔμον κέρδος δρῶστα, ἢ Πικίων, ἢ Βούλησιν, ἀλ
λὰ πρὸς σὲν δοξάν, καὶ ἀγνον, καὶ τὸ δῆμου

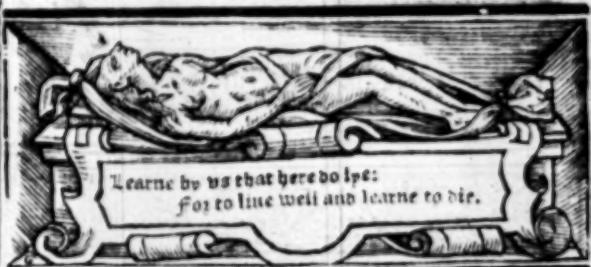


Countrypewomen.
Away with but
ter & cheese. For
thy life thou
must now leave.



The Nurse.

None sicke no
more: For I
am at the doze.



Learn by us that here do lyfe:
for to live well and learn to die.





Shephearde's wife.

Be thou young or
old: Thou must
succ into my folds



An Aged woman.

Be the day ne-
uer so long: At
last commeth
Evensong.



ἀσφάλειαν, ἐφ' ὃ σὺ ταῦτη τάξῃ χατεσχέ-
βιν. Καὶ μὲν ἐπεδήδυθενία φρόνησις ἴ-
δια παρ' εὑθύ σύστατυ γχάνει, ἐφ' ἣ πεποι-
θῆται αὐτὸν ἀρχὴν ικανῶν οἰνογενεῖαν δι-
ατελοῖμι, τῆς συνέσεως καὶ σοφίας Ιοῦ ἀ-
γίσ πνεύματος τὸ ἑνίθος ἐμὸν ἐμπλήκει καὶ
φύτιζε ὡς σὺ τῷ φωλὶ σὺ τυλαυγῇ ὄρῶσα
φῶς, γινώσκω σὺ τῇ γῇ τῷ ὁδὸν σὺ, καὶ
τῷ ἀγνῷ ἀλινῇ τε θρησκείαν σὺν ἀυτῇ
δι' ὅλου εἴς ἀστάζιμαι, καὶ τῷ ὑπετασαο
μένῳ ἐμοὶ λαῷ παραδίδω, ὡς πάντες τὸ
διομα σὸν σεμνότατον μιᾶ φανῆ, καὶ καρδί^{ῶν} ὄμοροία νύνω μέν. Τέλιν τοχήν μὴ ποί-
κιον ἀεὶ τῷ θηλήματί σου ἀγίωφ: τὸν δὲ
δῆμον ἐμοὶ σὺ τῷ ἀυτῷ πρόθερχεν. τῷ σῶ-
μαί δυτῷ διδόσθι τῷ εὐεξίαν καὶ ὑγίειαν, ὡς
ικανότερόν τε πρὸς τὰ βοττιδεύματα, καὶ
μηδέποτ' αὐτῷ λείπειν τὸν ναὸν σὺ ἀγνὸν καὶ
δοσιογένειαν. Δὸς ἐμοὶ πρὸς ἀγαθοὺς τῇ προ-
σκνείᾳ χρῆματα, ὡς μᾶλλον ἔτι ἕξει τὸ καθῆ-
κον ἀυτὸς ὀτρύνειν: τὸν κακοὺς καὶ ἀ-
νάρχας κολάζειν ὡς ἀπὸ κακίας ἀπολέπειν,
καὶ οὕτο μέμνηται τὸν δίκαιον ὡς τὸ σῶμα τῆς



As death to the iniſt, bringeth abuanteage:
So he to the wicked, doth great damage.



πολιτείας ὡκ νοσεροῦ ὑγίες καὶ σύναπτη
τελῶ. Τῶν ἔχθρῶν δεῖ μεγερωτῆ μετάβαλλε
τὰς ψυχὰς ὥσε τὸ εἰς ἡμᾶς μισος καταπά-
τον, ἢ καὶ αὐτῶν ερμοί τε ἢ τῶλαῶ ειπῶ
πόριζεντιώτισχον, ὡς καρασέφφντν παση
πειρα καὶ νιχᾶγάπαντας, ἢ αὐτοὺς ἄμα τὸν
εἰρηνήν ποβφνοράγη διαγγή. Τε λευταῖον γε,
σώσας τὸν νῦν βίω τούλαδύ σθ, καὶ ἐνδο
γίσας τὴν σὸν χλιπρονομίαν, ἐμέτε, καὶ
ἀντὸν, μεγάλη τὴν πτηψυχῆς δέξειρχης τὸ
σώματος ἀποχώρησι, σιεφον σιεφάγωντης
δύρανίας εὑδαιμονίας ἀθαλεῖ καὶ ἀ-
μαράντι φύδια Ἰησοῦν Χριστὸν ὕγον σει
μονογενῆ, καὶ σωτηραπίμιερον.

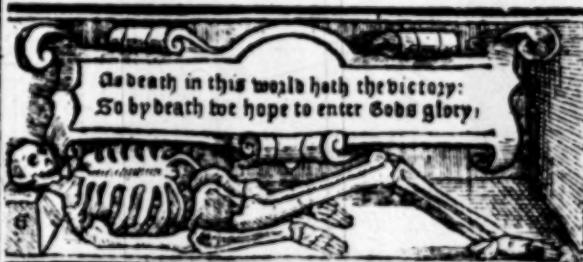
Ἄμιλ.



The crepier.
Be thou poore
or diseased: Thou
must with me be
plased.



The poore woman.
Be thou never
so poore: Thou
must enterat my
doore.



Q. q. j.

Come ye blessed of my
father inherite the
kingdome prepared
for you. Matt. 25.



Depart from me ye
evildoers into everlasting
fire, which is prepar-
ed for you. Matt. 25.

Εὐχὴν βασιλίων πρὸς τούτους.



Πέρτατε πάτερ, ὁς τὸν χοσμὸν τῷ λόγῳ ἔκτισας, καὶ πνευματιά γιψέκος μησας: καὶ με κατέστησος τῆς βασιλείας αὐθεντικής μονάρχημ σου ἀγαθότητι: χαρίζεμοι καταφυτεύειν ἐνσεβείαν, ἀσέβειαν ἐχρῖσμα. Βρησκονται ἀσπίζειν βελοβροχέαμ, δεῖσιδαιμονίαμ, καθίελεργίαμ ἀφανίζειν, λατρείαν ἐγχεντρίζειν, εἰδωλολατρείαμ κατασκόπειμ. Ἀφοσέτε τῆς ἐχθρὸν τῆς βεσεβείας ἀπολύειν, καὶ τὸν ἐμέ μισοῦντας, καὶ ἀντιχρίσδς, καὶ παπιφίλς, καὶ ἀβεβής, καὶ πάντας, τοὺς σου καὶ ἐμὸν παραχοδουντάς. Τὰδε παντα κόδιε παντοκράτος χαρίζεμοι: καὶ μετὰ τοῦ βανατου τὴμ βασιλείαμ τῶμ ὄυρανῶμ. Αὐτῷ.

